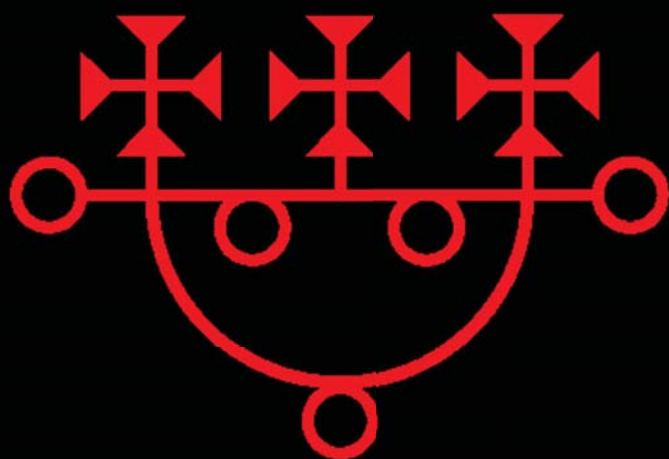


# GNOSIS & ALCHEMY

VOLUME 2



JOSE M. HERROU-ARAGON

# **BERSERKER**

---

## **BOOKS**

---



## **The other face of Mother Teresa**

*Article found on the web*

On the occasion of the beatification of Mother Teresa of Calcutta on 19 October 2003, Sanal Edamaruku, General Secretary of the Rationalist Association of India and President of Rationalist International, issued the following statement:

"India has no reason to be grateful to Mother Teresa".

... "India, particularly Calcutta, is seen as the main beneficiary of Mother Teresa's legendary "good work" on behalf of the poor, work that made her the most famous Catholic of our times, a Nobel Peace Prize winner and a living saint. In assessing what she has done here, I believe India has no reason to be grateful to her.

Mother Teresa has given Calcutta a lousy reputation, painting this beautiful, interesting, lively and culturally rich metropolis in the colours of filth, misery, despair and death. Thus turned into the great drain, Calcutta became the most famous canvas on which to draw the most special charity. Your order is only one among more than 200 charitable organisations that try to help the "lowly" inhabitants of Calcutta to build a better future for themselves. Locally, it is neither visible nor active. However, seeming grandeur such as the baseless history of its school for 5000 children has brought its institution enormous international publicity.

And huge donations!

Mother Teresa has raised many millions (some say billions) of dollars on behalf of the poor in India (and many more on behalf of the poor in other "drains" of the world). Where has all this money gone? It most certainly has not been used to improve the quality of life of those for whom these donations were originally made. The nuns of his order give them a few bowls of soup and offer shelter and care to some of the sick or the very suffering. The world's most millionaire order is not really very generous, as it likes to teach the goodness of poverty. "The suffering of the poor is a beautiful thing and the world is helped by the nobility of this example of misery and suffering," said Mother Teresa. Are we to be grateful for this teaching from an eccentric billionaire?

The legend of their "Homes for the Dying" has brought the world to tears. The reality, however, is shocking: In these primitive and overcrowded little houses, many patients have to share beds. Despite the fact that many suffer from tuberculosis, AIDS and other highly contagious diseases, hygiene is not an issue.

concern for the nuns. Patients are treated with nice words and insufficient (sometimes expired) medicines, applied with old syringes and washed with dirty water. One can hear the screams of patients having maggots extracted from their open wounds with tweezers and without any anaesthetic. In principle, they are hardly given any painkillers in cases of extreme pain. According to Mother Teresa's bold philosophy, "the most beautiful gift for a person is to be able to share in the sufferings of Christ". Once, she tried to comfort a screaming sufferer by telling him: "You are suffering, that means Jesus is kissing you! The man was furious and shouted at her: "Then tell your Jesus not to kiss me!

When Mother Teresa received the Nobel Peace Prize, she took the opportunity in her speech in Oslo, broadcast by the world's media, to say that abortion was the greatest evil in the world and to issue a fierce warning against birth control. He stated that his charitable work was only part of his larger fight against abortion and birth control. This fundamentalist position is a slap in the face to India and other third world countries, where birth control is one of the keys to development, progress and social transformation. Do we have Mother Teresa to thank for leading this global propaganda battle against our development with the money she raised on our behalf?

Mother Teresa did not serve the poor of Calcutta, she served the rich of the West. She helped them overcome their filthy conscience by taking billions of dollars from their pockets. Some donors were dictators and criminals, who thus tried to launder their stained garments. Mother Teresa revered and congratulated them for a price. On the other hand, many of her donors were honest people with good intentions and a warm heart, who fell for the illusion that the "Saint of the Drain" was there to wipe away everyone's tears and to end misery and injustice in the world. Those who fall in love with an illusion often refuse to see reality"....

*Translation by JEES [José Enrique Escardó Steck].*

## **Mother Teresa: The Myth and the Truth**

### **The shocking reality about 'Angel of the Poor' A**

#### **Success Story**

Agnes Gonxha Bojaxhiu, better known as Mother Teresa of Calcutta, born in Skopje, Macedonia, is widely regarded as a woman saint. She arrived at

She was born in Calcutta on 6 January 1929, when she was 18 years old and a nun of the Loreto Order. Sixty-eight years later, dignitaries and celebrities from around the world gathered in Calcutta to pay a final, heartfelt tribute in what was a funeral worthy of a statesman.

During all those years, Agnes founded the most successful order in the history of the Catholic Church; she was publicly and globally awarded the Nobel Peace Prize and became the most famous Catholic nun of all time.

### **More than Reasonable Doubts**

But would anyone dare to have any doubts, when referring to a petite woman who is a monument to modern humanity? If one travels to Calcutta, doubts arise immediately. Take Samity, for example, a 30-something toothless man who lives in the slums. He is one of the "poorest of the poor" to whom Mother Teresa was supposed to have dedicated her life. Standing with a plastic bag in his hands, he stands in a kilometre-long queue with thousands of other poor people on Park Street in Calcutta. The poor wait patiently until the helpers throw rice and lentils shoveled into their bags. But contrary to what one might expect, Samity does not get her meagre food from the institution founded by Mother Teresa - in fact, she never has - but from the Assembly of God, an American charitable foundation, which serves 18,000 meals every day.

"Mother Teresa?" replies Samity. "We haven't received anything from her here. And ask around in the slums, see if anyone has received anything from these sisters here. I doubt you'll find anyone.

Pannalal Manik asks himself questions. "I don't understand why you educated Westerners have made a goddess out of this woman. Manik was born more than 60 years ago in the 300-year-old slum of Rambagan, the oldest slum in Calcutta.

What Manik has achieved can very well be described as a true miracle.

He has built 16 apartment buildings in the midst of squalor, providing living space for 4,000 people. The money for the building materials, equivalent to 16,000 dollars for each apartment building, was insistently requested by Manik from the Ramakrishna Mission, a Hindu charity organisation, the largest social welfare organisation in India. The inhabitants of the slum built the buildings with their own hands. This has become a model for the whole of India.

But what collaboration did this philanthropist get from Mother Teresa?

"I went to see her three times," Manik said. "She wouldn't even listen to what I had to say. Everyone in the world knows that the sisters have lots and lots of money, but no one knows what they do with it!"

It is not surprising that in Calcutta there are about 200 charitable organisations helping the poor. What is strange is that the Missionaries of Charity of the famous Mother Teresa are not among the biggest contributors to charitable services, which contradicts the organisation's worldwide public image.

### **The Myth**

The name "Mother Teresa" was and still is linked to the city of Calcutta. The Nobel Prize winner's admirers and contributors all over the world are convinced that her organisation must be the most active in that city in the fight against poverty. But it is not.

"These are absolute lies," says Aroup Chatterjee. He is a doctor who now lives in London and was born and raised in Calcutta. Chatterjee, after working for years on the whole Mother Teresa myth, published a book that has been recognised as authoritative and truthful: *Mother Teresa: Final Verdict*.

Chatterjee conducted his investigation on the spot; he personally interviewed numerous witnesses and combed through the speeches and statements of the celebrated Catholics. "Wherever he looked, he found only lies. For example, the lie about schools. "Mother Teresa often said she ran a school in Calcutta for more than 5,000 children. Five thousand children? It must have been a gigantic school, perhaps the largest in all of India. But where is that school? I could never find it, nor do I know anyone who has ever seen it," Chatterjee revealed.

### **Quote:**

1. Mother Teresa always claimed to collect people from the streets of Calcutta, but neither she nor her order of nuns did that. When people asked for help, they were politely told to dial 102 (similar to 911 emergency number in the US), which has nothing to do with any religious order because it belongs to the government.

2. Although the order owns several ambulances that were donated to them, they are used only to transport the nuns to places of prayer and do not pick up any sick or injured people.

3. Mother Teresa claimed that her order fed 4,000; 5,000; 7,000 or 9,000 poor inhabitants of Calcutta every day (the number varied). The order's three kitchens in Calcutta serve a maximum of 300 servings of soup a day. And not only that: The kitchens only delivered soup to those who possessed "meal cards", which were preferentially distributed to the poor who were Catholics, who are in the minority in India.

4. Although the order founded by Mother Teresa has some presence in many countries of the world, in most places monks or nuns are trained, not to help the poor.

5. Mother Teresa's shelters usually only help children if their parents sign a form waiving their parental rights and relinquishing them in favour of the organisation.

6. Mother Teresa continually claimed that her natural family clinics prevented unwanted pregnancies, but the numbers they report are not real.

7. Mother Teresa insistently taught that suffering was beautiful if it evoked the suffering of Christ, yet when she fell ill, she only went to exclusive and luxurious hospitals for treatment.

8. The hospice in Calcutta for which Mother Teresa gained wide recognition, and which featured in reports and documentaries, was very small; it had only 80 beds and provided a minimal, very elementary medical service. While she was alive, needles were recycled, all patients were forced to wear shaved heads, visitors were forbidden and painkillers were rarely used. The nurses did not speak the language of the people and were not involved in the care of the patients. This work was always done by volunteers.

9. Mother Teresa often accepted money from highly suspicious and shady sources, the most notable of which was Charles Keating, who caused massive fraud in the savings and loan system in the United States, and is considered a notorious thief by the critical press in his country.

### **We are not nuns or doctors, we are nuns.**

Chatterjee quotes Mother Teresa, who said: "We are not nuns, we are not doctors, we are not teachers, we are not social workers. We are nuns, we are nuns, we are nuns, we are nuns".

And yet Mother Teresa is taken as a humanitarian and a saintly woman who dedicated her life to the poor. Nothing could be further from the truth.

How is the organisation of the nuns with the three blue stripes on their uniform seen in Calcutta? As world famous and as the ones with the most money.

But how much money exactly? This has been kept a top secret by India's Ministry of Finance, which oversees charities, probably so as not to antagonise the powerful Vatican.

The German magazine Stern tried a few years ago to obtain the information, but the Ministry rejected the request on the grounds that it was "classified information".

Not content with that, Stern tried to find out the financial status of the organisation in Germany, where it has six branches. "It is nobody's business how much money we have," said the head of the order's operations in Germany.

But the truth always comes out in the end. Maria Tingelhoff, a German volunteer who was in charge of the organisation's accounts in 1981, recalls: "We used to get at least 3 million marks a year. But Mother Teresa never relied entirely on the lay auxiliaries. "Of course I don't know how much money actually came in in later years, but it must easily have been several times that 3 million. Mother was always very pleased with the donations from the Germans.

### **Rivers of Dollars**

The most lucrative branch of the organisation is Holy Ghost in the Bronx, New York.

Susan Shields served the order for nine and a half years as the Virgin Sister. "We spent most of our time writing thank-you letters and processing cheques," Shields revealed. "Every night, about 25 sisters had to spend many hours preparing receipts for donations. It was like a production belt in a factory; while some sisters typed, others listed the amounts, put the letters in envelopes or sorted the cheques. The amounts ranged from \$5 to \$100. Donors often left envelopes filled with money at the door. Before Christmas, the flow of donations was uncontrollable. The postman would bring sacks full of letters, and cheques for \$50,000 were not uncommon.

Sister Madonna recalls that in one year there was something like \$50 million in a single bank account in New York. \$50 million in a Protestant country? How much would they then be collecting in Europe or the rest of the world, in countries with large Catholic populations? It is conservatively estimated that



collected at least \$100 million every year, and that has been going on for many years.

### **Secret Spending**

Just as the income of the order is secret, the expenses are equally mysterious. The order hardly has anything to spend so much money on. Its establishments are so small and inconspicuous that even neighbours have trouble finding them. Most of the time, a "Mother Teresa's Home" is just a home for the sisters, with no charitable functions. No assistance of any kind is given there.

But in addition to monetary donations, the order often receives donations in kind. Boxes and boxes of medicines arrive daily at Indian airports. Grain and milk powder donated from all over the world arrive in containers at the port of Calcutta. Donations of clothing from Europe and the USA arrive in unimaginable quantities. On the street corners of Calcutta, shopkeepers can be seen selling clothes with Western labels for 25 rupees (a little more than one dollar) a piece. Many of them shout, "Mother's shirts, Mother's trousers!"

Unlike other charitable organisations, the Missionaries of Charity spends very little on its own administration, as it operates at virtually no cost. Sisters from 150 countries form the most precious workforce of all the multi-million dollar operations. Having taken vows of poverty and obedience, they work without pay, supported by 300,000 bona fide auxiliary citizens.

### **All Free**

Mother Teresa saw it as a divine right never to have to pay for anything. Once, in London, she bought groceries and food for her nuns in a supermarket for £500. When told she had to pay at the checkout, the dim and seemingly harmless little nun manifested her Balkan temperament and shouted, "This is for God's work!" She raised such a fuss, and for so long, that a businessman in the queue ended up footing the bill for the irate nun.

### **Where Does So Much Money Go?**

In England, a non-Catholic country, the authorities are more rigid with the order.

It was therefore possible to learn that each year, according to the order's declarations to the British tax authorities, a part of the fortune it manages is sent to the order's accounts in other countries. How much, and to which countries, is not disclosed in the

statement.

## **Destination Vatican**

One of the recipients, however, is always Rome. The fortune of the famous charity is controlled by Rome... from an account in the Vatican Bank. And what happens to the money in the Vatican Bank is so secret that one suspects that not even God seems to know about it.

But one thing is certain: Mother Teresa's dispensaries in poor countries do not benefit from the generosity of rich countries.

Mother Teresa's official biographer Kathryn Spink writes: "As soon as the sisters are established in a certain country, Mother Teresa withdraws all financial support. As a result, the branches of the order in the neediest countries receive only initial support.

Most of the money remains in the Vatican Bank ready to finance the lucrative loans decided by the cardinal leadership.

The order has refused to answer written requests about the whereabouts of the donation money.

"You should visit the Home in New York, then you would understand what happens with donations," muses Eva Kolodziej. This Polish lady was a Missionary of Charity for five years. "In the basement cellar of the homeless shelter, there are many valuable books, jewellery and gold. What do they do with them? The sisters receive them with smiles and put them away. Much of it remains there unserved and forever."

The millions in cash that are donated to the order have a similar destination. Susan Shields (formerly Sister Madonna) says: "The money was not misused, but most of it was not used at all. When there was a famine in Ethiopia, numerous cheques arrived marked 'for the hungry in Ethiopia'. Once I asked the sister who was in charge of the accounts if I should add up the cheques and send the total to Ethiopia. The sister replied: "No, we don't send money to Africa". But still, I continued to make out receipts for the donors "For Ethiopia".

To the sisters' minds, finances are a one-way street. "We were always told that the fact that we received more than other orders showed that God loved Mother Teresa more," says Susan. Donations and fat accounts are, for them, the measure of God's love. For them, receiving is more sacred than giving.

Those who suffer are those to whom the donations were originally dedicated.

Once, as Susan recalls, the auxiliaries made an organisational error, so no bread was distributed with the meals. The sisters asked the nun superior if they could buy bread. "No way... we are a poor organisation," was the reply. "At the end of the day, the poor didn't get their bread," says Shields, who has seen similar cases many times. One girl didn't make it to her first communion because her mother couldn't afford to buy her white dress, so she had to wait until the following year, but as the date approached, the same problem arose again. Susan (the Virgin Sister) asked the mother superior if the order could buy the girl her white dress. Once again, her request was rudely turned down. The girl, now a woman, never made her first communion.

### **Poor among the Poor**

Because of the strictness of the opulent order, the "poorest of the poor", the orphans in India, suffer the most.

As usual, the costs for the operation of the foster home are not borne by the order, but by the prospective adoptive parents.

In such a home, sometimes 2 or 3 children lie on the same cot, in overcrowded rooms, where there is not a square centimetre left for them to play. Can't an organisation with a fortune in the billions, with three times as much money as UNICEF's total budget, buy more cots and build decent orphanages, with their own playground?

Of course, the Missionaries of Charity have more than enough money not only to build a number of orphanages in Calcutta, but to help thousands of orphans struggling to survive on the streets of Calcutta, Bombay and New Delhi.

Saving, in Mother Teresa's philosophy, is a fundamental value in itself. She proudly called the Missionaries of Charity "the most disorganised organisation in the whole world". No computers, typewriters or photocopiers are allowed, and although they are generously donated, they are not allowed to be installed. To keep their accounts, the sisters use little scrapbooks, in which they write down in pencil piles of money until they are full.

Then everything is erased and the notebook is reused. All in the name of saving money.

To operate as an efficient charity system, it would have been wise to train the nuns to become nurses, teachers or administrators. But Missionaries of Charity are never trained for anything other than being nuns.

While Mother Teresa's Missionaries of Christ have ceased aid for the hungry in Ethiopia and orphans in India - despite having received donations in their name - there are others who are actively being harmed by the organisation's ideology of disorganisation.

In 1994, Robin Fox, editor of the prestigious British medical journal "The Lancet", in a commentary on the catastrophic conditions prevailing in Mother Teresa's homes, shocked the professional world by saying that any systematic operation was alien to the management of the homes in India. TB patients were not isolated, and syringes were washed in warm water before being reused. Even patients in excruciating pain were denied powerful analgesics, not because the order lacked them, but on principle.

"The Most Beautiful Gift to a Person is that He May Share in the Suffering of Christ". This was a motto for Mother Teresa.

The English doctor Jack Preger once worked in a home for the dying. He says: "If one wants to give love, understanding and care, one must use sterile needles. This is probably the richest order in the world. Many of those who die there should not have to be dying, strictly speaking in the medical sense". The British newspaper Guardian described the hospice as "a disorganised form of nursing home neglect".

And all indications are that medical care for orphans is no better. In 1991 the director of Pro Infante in Germany sent a newsletter to adoptive parents in his country:

"Please check the validity of the vaccines in your children. We believe that in some cases they have been vaccinated with expired vaccines, or vaccines that have been rendered useless due to faulty storage.

All this points to one thing, something Mother Teresa reiterated very often in her speeches, and that was that she was much more concerned with life after death than with this mortal human life.

### **Money as a Way to Silence Consciences**

And Mother Teresa's business was very simple: money to silence consciences. Those who benefited the most from this scheme were the donors... it

Did the poor benefit in any way? Hardly.

Those who came to believe that Mother Teresa wanted to change the world, eliminate suffering or fight poverty simply wanted to believe it for themselves. These people never listened to her carefully. Being poor, suffering as a goal, was almost like an ambition or an achievement for her, and she imposed this view of things on those in her care. Her ultimate goal was the Hereafter.

Already world-famous, the founder of the order was fully aware of the wrongs on which Mother Teresa's fame had been built. She personally wrote the following brief words which she hung outside Mother's Home in Calcutta:

"Tell them we are not here to work, we are here for Jesus. We are religious above all. We are not social workers, we are not teachers, we are not doctors. We are nuns.

These words, better than any other, define the former Mother Teresa.

#### **Other comments state:**

When volunteers offered to get new needles, the sisters refused the offer, bringing up one of the main ideas of the foundation, namely: "Suffering is pleasing to God", the real leitmotif of all Mother Teresa's work. An English volunteer was shocked to hear how a child was not given the antibiotic treatment that would have easily saved his life and resulted in his death, not that they had the antibiotics there, but they could easily have been obtained; they simply refused to neutralise the suffering, the nuns made it clear that their "hospitals" were "houses for the dying". It is about the dying dying clean and with the consolation that: their suffering is pleasing to God, they should be grateful for that opportunity and if they are not Catholic the best they can do is to convert and die suffering, securing heaven for themselves.

#### **Comments on this article**

##### **Alejandro**

Some things are sad to read, the one that was missing, judging mother Teresa, I would like to know how many can stand such a life dedicated to others.

##### **TheWizardOfTheGalaxy**

Unbelievable, but expected. Thank you for this information. EMDLG

**Ruben Machen**

Only a faggot likes to take a dick up the ass. You have to be a real asshole to be like "mother teresa". You have to be a masochist to suck the demiurge's ass by being like mother Teresa. And besides, that "mother" was a delinquent. Obsequious, sycophantic and a sucker, that's how the demiurge likes his slaves to be, even John Paul II wanted to exorcise her to get the demiurge satan out of her!

**Maritza Gre**

She was a saint. She always imitated Jesus, the perfect man.

**Daniel Marchese**

But how can he be perfect if his father, the demiurge, is an imperfect being through and through! Neither the demiurge satan is perfect, nor can anything created by him be perfect. Only a madman would want to be the son of the satanic creator of the world and of man. Only the Unknowable and his world is eternal and perfect.

## **The parapsychological weapons of future warfare**

*By José María Herrou Aragón*

Since ancient times, parapsychological techniques have been used for the domination and control of the human mind: group prayers, methodically cut curses, black magic rituals, etc. They are still practised today, and for the same purposes: to dominate and enslave mankind.

In modern times, taking the Second World War as an example, these ancient techniques were used extensively, as an adjunct to weapons and visible armies. You can read about this in Alice Bailey's recommendations in her book "The Externalisation of the Hierarchy", which describes the aims and techniques, in this case in the service of the World Synarchy. The Rosicrucians of AMORC and many, many similar groups also did the same task.

I have always been interested in these subjects and devoted a large part of my life to their research. Once I made new discoveries in this field of Military Parapsychology, and in possession of an arsenal of effective new techniques which I discovered after years of experimentation, I hesitated for a long time to publicise them because of their danger, even when I gave my lecture "Parapsychological Warfare" in 1978.

In those years various books on this subject were in vogue, which contributed nothing and served only to confuse and divert the attention of the public. There were books about parapsychological experiments in the communist countries, in the United States, etc. Books full of nonsense, like the article in OMNI magazine, I think from 1983 or 1984. There were the malicious fictions of the agent Jacques Bergier, written to confuse, entitled "La guerre secrete de l'occulte". There was Remy Chauvin's book, "Les défis de la guerre future", from 1978, which was forbidden to be read or photocopied in the French National Library. There were several books in English, by different authors, such as "Psychic Warfare", "Mind Wars", "Psychic Warrior", etc. I remember a serious book, published in the United States, which was withdrawn and secretly banned because of its revelations, and which exists today in a distorted and expurgated form, on the use of different drugs to increase parapsychological powers. This book was entitled "Operation Mind Control" and its author was Walter Bowart. Many books met the same fate, because the techniques revealed in them were perfectly applicable to military use.

These books and research are banned or made to disappear because the synarchy that controls the world does not want its plans and techniques to be discovered. Logically, the world synarchy does not want anyone outside of its control to be able to

They deny the existence of these weapons, deny the reality of human parapsychological abilities and deny parapsychology as a science. Therefore they deny the existence of these weapons, deny the reality of human parapsychological abilities and deny parapsychology as a science. Parapsychology is to be discredited, and its practitioners branded as madmen, but they study, experiment and practise it in secret, safe from prying eyes. It is one thing for the truth to be known to the few, to those who are in the "secret", and quite another for what can be revealed to the human flock.

When any person realises that he possesses some parapsychic logical ability and goes to a laboratory to be studied, the "scientists" will try by all means to discourage him and convince him that it is not so, that it is a mistake, a fantasy. They usually do the boring and useless experiment in which he has to concentrate and influence an apparatus where a small light turns in a circular form in one direction or another, so that he tries to alter these paths with his mind. Logically, the result will be negative or they will say that it is negative, which will "prove" that psychokinesis does not exist. No influence on the behaviour of living beings, as I experimented with. Nothing like that, just influencing little lights.

That is why I first revealed my technique of the Sexual Telecommand, so that any person can check it out and be immediately convinced, without any doubt and in an amusing way, that parapsychological abilities exist, are a fact, are a reality, despite what many may think.

That is why I later revealed my Psychic Attack techniques, so that anyone can apply them if needed.

That is why I have revealed below my techniques for enlarging the brain cells, charging them with energy through orgasmic abstinence and maithuna, for that is what greatly increases normal parapsychological power. We all possess this power from birth and can develop it to unimagined limits. This increase in the size of neurons was later scientifically corroborated and published in various scientific journals and then in newspapers all over the world.

I also presented self-programming techniques, used by armies around the world to increase the efficiency of soldiers. Self-programming also proved useful in avoiding the "brainwashing" to which we are exposed.

I made known my parapsychological techniques, the results of my research, so that sleeping and inert humanity could have within its reach powerful weapons to better defend itself against those who seek world enslavement. I said to myself "the synarchy is there, the weapons are in their power, and they are getting better and better every day. So let us give weapons to the losers of this war, too, and see what happens. Since we cannot avoid the war, let us make it balanced". And that is how I



published my books.

All the techniques that are there are weapons, parapsychological weapons.

I then released my religious and theological ideas, for millennia brutally followed, when I found that many of my followers had difficulty in properly identifying the enemy. I did this so that anyone can uncover who he himself is, what hellish game he has been drawn into, who the enemy really is, and what can be done. I felt that this book, "The Forbidden Religion", was necessary, so that interested readers would know where the projectiles should be directed.

This war for liberation, or perhaps we should say battle, for War is Eternal and will exist as long as the demiurge exists, may at some point be fought exclusively in the parapsychological realms, in the dimensions of mind or spirit. We would do well to prepare for it. If universal enslavement continues to increase, and everything leads us to believe that it will, perhaps parapsychological weapons will cease to be an adjunct to physical weapons and become the only weapons we will be able to use.

If they take away our Internet, or telephony, or increase control over these means of communication, as is already happening, if we cannot communicate with each other, or if the day comes when no one will be able to buy or sell without the chip of the Beast, then we may have to fight this war in total solitude, alone with ourselves and with the parapsychological powers of our Spirit.

If the three pillars (military, financial and religious) of the Synarchic World Dictatorship, called World Government for the consumption of the mindless masses, manage to consolidate, we will only have the three pillars of the weapons of our Spirit: the Gnosis that awakens and guides us, the accumulated energy that makes our weapons work, and the parapsychological techniques or weapons themselves.

And when the die is cast, do not forget that the powers of our Spirit are infinitely superior to the powers of the enemy's soul, for our enemy acts with the soul, not with the Spirit. If he acted with the Spirit he would be on our side, he would be one of us.

Never forget, so that nothing of this world may be saved.

Never faint, for EVEN IF ALL SEEMS LOST WITHOUT REMEDY, THE FINAL VICTORY IS OURS.

**Important:** *This article originally features an excerpt from the film "Scanners" which can be viewed by visiting our website*

*www.gnosisprimordial.com and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine or among the articles published in January 2009).*

### **Comments on this article**

#### **Fr.Thor**

Since I discovered your book (Sexual Telecommand) in an auction site, I can affirm that my life has changed completely, thanks to your book I discovered the Primordial Gnosis and other ways of spiritual liberation. Greetings and thank you very much.

#### **john**

Very well said, now I understand much more about this war that sometimes is not even mentioned clearly in places where they supposedly teach these things, it is to be prepared and recognize the enemy that lurks everywhere, thanks for sharing this material and admire the work they do for a few courage, my path has been unravelled among so much weeds.

#### **Antonio J.**

A few years ago I bought his books and they changed my life. It seemed to me that there was something very big behind it all and now I confirm it. Those ideas were part of a much bigger and grander whole, which has now unfolded before me in all its magne- fice. I now know why self-programming, visualisations, tantrism, sexual telecommand and psychic attacks were there. They were part of a great whole which is the primordial gnosis. I will definitely go down that path without turning back. Thank you for giving this.

#### **Jose L. S.**

I WOULD LIKE TO TELL YOU THAT MY SITUATION, ECONOMICALLY AND IN EVERY WAY, HAS IMPROVED CONSIDERABLY SINCE YOU GAVE ME YOUR BOOKS, I HAVE BEEN BUYING AND PRACTISING TSAS, VOICES FROM BEYOND, PSYCHIC SEX, SINCE 1986, HOWEVER, PSYCHIC WORKS, MY UNDERSTANDING, AND WITH THE FORBIDDEN RELIGION, EVERYTHING IS COMPLETE, WITH THESE BOOKS WE HAVE EVERYTHING WE NEED FROM THE MOST CONCRETE TO THE MOST SPIRITUAL, ALWAYS GRATEFUL, COMRADE PROFESSOR ARAGON, VVV.

#### **Carnevale, Cristian**

This is an opinion of mine about the one who wrote saying that everything is very nice but where are the techniques. You look without seeing? You read without understanding? You need everything served to you? What you ask is in front of you

of your eyes. In this article is the name of the author and the name of the techniques. Look for them on the Internet. If you don't look you will never find them. It has been said here that orgasms should be eliminated or at least the number of orgasms should be reduced as much as possible. Otherwise we will never know who we are and where we stand. We will never be able to wake up and be brainwashed by any fucker. And we will never be able to discover the lies of the newspapers, the lies of our rulers, the lies of the bible.

### **Thor's hammer**

Prof. Herrou Aragón, a couple of years ago I wrote to you, asking you in a tone I would say a little arrogant, how the spiritual path (Hyperborean Wisdom) given by Moyano and supported by you in your book *The Forbidden Religion*, could be made compatible with the practices that had to do more with concrete power over concrete things, money, psychic powers, etc., I always remained with the doubt about the clarity of your work. That is why I wish to congratulate you for sharing your experience in the occult in a chronological way, because as my previous commentators mentioned, everything fits perfectly, now you can see the whole and the importance and usefulness in this COSMIC WAR, I had never noticed the importance of obtaining psychic powers, however now they do not seem less important to me. Thank you again for writing this article.

### **jose**

This gentleman teaches a method which consists of mentally raising seminal energy in the form of smoke into the brain. This seems to me to be a stimulus for kundalini to unleash its forces, and the risk involved is tremendous.

### **Arzeno gabriel**

I use the psychic attack daily to attack the demiurge. When one loses one's fear of the demiurge and curses and attacks him, the demiurge can no longer attack one. Then one has broken the chains that imprison him, and he is free and can do what he wants and everything goes well. Don't be afraid of that demon. I have freed myself from the demiurge and his creations, and I will continue to work against him until I kill him.

### **andres P.**

Of course, awakening kundalini involves a tremendous risk, but in this life one has to choose between doing important and decisive things or doing nothing. Ninety-nine percent of humanity suffers from idiocy and fear, and is therefore paralysed and asleep. If those 99 percent succumbed, no one would miss them. Whoever has awakened the Spirit has lost the fear of death, for the Spirit is eternal. There is nothing to fear, fear is a quality of the damned soul, not a quality of the Spirit. Those of us who have the flame of the Spirit alive within us, know that it is essential to con-voke and awaken the kundalini shit, the power of the demiurge in man. If we are well prepared, kundalini can do us no harm; on the contrary, it can

do us no harm.

She will be afraid and will want to run away. We will force her up to use her power, you know what for. She will spin around and come out at our shoulders, on both sides. We will need to be fortified and walled in with our accumulated and increased sexual energy. With the addition of drugs it is also possible, but it is not a safe or advisable technique. The best is with khumbhaka breathing techniques: the rhythmic holding of the breath. That technique is the one that controls kundalini, study how it is done. If we have accumulated sexual energy, with the khumbhaka we can control kundalini. Study how to accumulate that energy.

**Antonio J.**

Khumbhaka is dangerous, yes, but it is worth a try. Going to war is also dangerous, so what? The khumbhaka provides us with weapons. With the khumbhaka you immediately acquire the powers you need to regain, but it is also useful for many other things.

Read Memoirs of him and me, page 161 of volume 3, from where it says "I retained my concentration and I...", and see what happened to Miguel Serrano for playing with these techniques. If there is no accumulation of sexual energy, it is better not to try, but if there is, then go ahead with it. With care, of course.

**andres P.**

By holding the breath we take power over the cerebrospinal bulb, and this excites the vagus nerve. That is the biological counterpart of the kundalini process. But the important thing is in volume 4 of Nimrod of Rosario (The Microcosm as Organism). There is all there is to know about kundalini.

**Andrea von Roth**

You mean the Law of Attraction?

You mean that if we Gnostics massively use the Law of Attraction we can defeat the Synarchs?

What happens if the Antichrist takes away all power from the Synarchs and he takes power? Will Kalki-Jesus come to end this age of the Demiurge then?

**Carnevale, Cristian**

Andrea, I don't know what you call the Law of Attraction, but the destruction must be real and at all levels and in all ways. The Antichrist belongs to the synarchy and the synarchy will install him at the top of the world government. No kalki jesus will come, for Jesus Christ belongs to the synarchy. Jesus Christ did not exist as a historical figure, he is a myth, a fantasy used by the synarchy to brutalise and dominate the sub-human rabble. Jesus Christ, according to the Bible, came to enforce the Law of Jehovah, the Law of the Old Testament. He came to enforce that law and not to abolish it. When the so-called Antichrist takes power, Christianity will withdraw, it will disappear, for its mission to confuse will be over. Such is the synarchic plan, which has been successfully carried out for centuries. The Second World War was the only one

But the synarchy was victorious and it is very difficult to destroy it now, for the infiltration and poisoning is so great that it would have to be eliminated almost entirely. But the synarchy was victorious, and it is very difficult to destroy it now, for the infiltration and poisoning is so great that to remove it would require the elimination of practically the entire human species.





## **The international financial crisis and the need for a new war**

*Article found on the web By  
Angel Martin*

### **AGAINST AN "IMAGINARY" ENEMY**

#### **Faber and Mish foresee new US "war" to distract attention**

*Investors Marc Faber and Mike Shedlock (Mish) debate the future of the US. While Faber warns of hyperinflation, Mish sees it as "unlikely". Both, however, agree on the possibility of a new war "invented" to distract attention.*

One such lively debate concerns whether hyperinflation is the most plausible future scenario. Indeed, analysts, even if they belong to similar theoretical schools of thought, do not agree on the effects of the extraordinary monetary policies pursued.

Some believe that the printing of money and paper by the monetary authorities will inevitably generate hyperinflation, while others see the deflationary scenario - due to the credit crunch, falling consumption, and ineffective central banking policies - as the most foreseeable.

This discussion could be epitomised by two popular analysts: Marc Faber and Mike Shedlock (Mish). Faber is a Swiss investor and fund manager, editor of the monthly investment newsletter *The Gloom Boom & Doom Report*, and a popular analyst among the American media and financial channels for his catastrophic predictions. For example, it was Faber who said that the US was heading towards hyperinflation like Zimbabwe.

Mish is a wealth manager, and writes and maintains his prestigious blog, *Global Economic Trend Analysis*. In contrast to Faber, Mish is much more cautious in predicting hyperinflation, and sees a clear deflationary trend, summarised, among other factors, in the credit crunch (as shown in this chart).

In a recent post, Mish echoed and discussed some words from the Swiss about the foreseeable future of the United States. Here is a summary of the discussion between Mish and Faber, which touches on issues that go far beyond the hyperinflation vs. deflation debate.

The last of Faber's gloomy predictions contains a major financial crash.

The first step in this process is the creation of a new kind of war, led by governments in an attempt to divert the attention of the people. At a conference in Singapore, Faber made statements such as the following: "The crisis has not solved anything. On the contrary, there is less transparency today than before. The government's balance sheet is expanding, and the abuses that have led to this crisis have continued.

The continuation of these abuses leads him to think that, "eventually, there will be a big collapse and then the whole credit expansion will come to an end [...] Before that happens, governments will continue to print money, which will eventually lead to very high rates of inflation, and the economy will not respond to the stimulus". But he adds the most terrifying thing: "The average family will be damaged by it, and then, in order to distract people's attention, governments will go to war [...] They will simply invent an enemy.

In this regard, he points out that there are ways to protect yourself financially against this scenario: "During periods of war, commodities skyrocket in price [...] If you want to protect yourself against war, you don't have to own derivatives at UBS or AIG, but you have to own [the commodities] physically, as agricultural land or agricultural commodities. That's something to consider for you as a personal security and protection. You have to own some commodities," he said.

**After outlining Faber's ideas, Mish goes on to discuss them one by one:**

*Faber:* There will be another war and it will be against an imaginary enemy.

*Mish:* I fully agree that the next war will be against an imaginary enemy. Almost every war is against an imaginary enemy and/or of no vital interest to the United States. World War I, Korea, Vietnam, and Gulf War II were all unnecessary. The Second World War was a direct result of the First.

The War on Terror is absurd. Terror is a method. Waging a war on a method against an enemy that has no real country is doomed to failure and to waste and squander a lot of money. As for who would be next, given the indirect threats made against Pakistan, that would be one place to consider. Iran would be another.

*Faber:* The S&P 500 index and the Dow Jones will fall relative to gold.

*Mish:* I agree with this. The question is to what degree.

*Faber:* Eventually there will be a big collapse and then the whole credit expansion will come to an end. Before that happens, governments will continue to print money.

This will eventually lead to very high inflation rates, and the economy will not respond to the stimulus.

*Mish:* The economy is also not responding to the stimulus at present, at least not in any significant way. 100% of GDP growth was directly related to public stimulus. The idea that government spending can start a genuine economic recovery is ridiculous. However, public spending can start an artificial boom. The housing bubble is a case in point.

However, for a boom to start, individuals and companies have to be willing to go through with it. That is the way it works in a credit-based economy. Right now personal credit is contracting, credit card lending is falling and businesses simply do not want to expand in the face of rising taxes and high unemployment.

Unless the Fed ignites a new credit boom, high inflation is unlikely. The fear now should be more about what Congress does than what the Fed does. All in all, it seems that Congress is starting to get a little wary about these huge public deficits. Of course Congress will spend, but will it be enough to be relevant? I doubt it, at least until there are more corporate and consumer debt purges via bankruptcies.

*Faber:* The S&P will not fall below 800 or 900 points and will eventually rise to higher levels in nominal terms, but not necessarily in real terms. A correction is expected in the short term (the S&P 500 is currently around 1,100 points).

*Mish:* I doubt the floor is there, but it could be. It is conceivable that the S&P could fall to 500 points which, by the way, is what I think would be its fair value. Japan had two lost decades and I think the US will go there too.

*Faber:* The capitalist system "as we know it today" will collapse.

*Mish:* Agreed. The credit-based paper money model that generates the fractional reserve system and the manufacture of money out of thin air has reached its peak. Mathematically it is impossible for the current Ponzi scheme of ever-increasing levels of debt to survive for much longer. The only question is when and how it will burst.

*Faber:* Central banks will continue to print money at full force, but in the long run this strategy will lead to a fall in purchasing power and living standards, especially in developed countries.

*Mish:* All right.

*Faber:* 2006 and 2007 were "the peak of prosperity" and the world economy is unlikely to return to that level soon.

*Mish:* Agreed. Some time ago I proposed that the peak of credit and profits had reached its zenith. On the first (June 2006): "The final wave of consumer imprudence created the exact conditions required for its own destruction. The orgy of the housing bubble was the last Hurrah! It is not coming back and there will be no bigger bubble to replace it. Both consumers and banks have got their fingers caught, and attitudes have changed.

*Faber:* The best way to deal with any economic problem is to let the market work and solve those problems.

*Mish:* All right.

*Faber:* Capitalism will collapse in the same way as communism collapsed.

*Mish:* Capitalism will not collapse, because we are not practising capitalism. Instead, we are immersed in a perverse mix of corporate fascism, socialism, corruption and pocketbook confiscation for and by those who run the country. Yes, that will collapse.

*Faber:* No decent citizen should trust the Federal Reserve for a second. It is very important that everybody has some gold because the government will make every dollar (in the long run) useless.

*Mish:* No decent citizen should trust any central bank anywhere. The problems go beyond the Fed, and in the long run all paper currencies are worth zero. These currencies do not fluctuate, they all sink at varying rates.

## **Comments on this article**

### **Ramon Villalobos**

The film "2012?" is preparing us for a "fresh start" after a major climate catastrophe, or perhaps a major economic catastrophe? This "new beginning" will be the World Government that they want to impose on us, and which undoubtedly requires an international, economic, climatic or war crisis beforehand.

### **Julian Visnardi Diz**

The US escaped the Depression of 1890, thanks to the Spanish-American War. The country emerged from the Great Depression of the 1930s only with the Second World War. There was also a recession in the 1950s, from which America emerged strictly through the Korean War. Now that the economic depression is much greater, it is logical to think that the next war will be as well.



## **The looming economic collapse**

*Article found on the web*

*By José Alberto Villasana Munguía*

Contrary to what governments and brokerages tell us, economic analysts are increasingly convinced that the worst of the crisis is yet to come. This is because, having passed the stages of turbulence in the credit, stock and derivatives markets, we are now approaching the most explosive of all, that of the foreign exchange markets, which will weaken the entire global economic structure.

A few recent quotes: Lew Rockwell: "We are about to enter the greatest depression in history", based on the Bank for International Settlements (BIS) report of 7 October 2009, entitled "A Great Crisis is Coming".

William White, BIS Chief Economist, 3 September 2009: "We will soon face a systemic crisis that will lead to a double-dip recession".

Jim Willie CB, 2 October 2009: "We are approaching a systemic collapse". The

proof of this is the all-time record high gold price of more than 1,110 dollars an ounce, and the dollar's historic fall to 75 points. This was attributed to the report is in line with what the London-based newspaper The Independent published in its Exclusive Report of 6 October 2009: "The dollar is being abandoned: Arab countries begin talks with China, Russia and France to stop selling oil in dollars". The report points out that the proposed new unit is 50% a basket of currencies and 50% gold.

Global analysis and concern is growing by the day, and dis-confidence is sweeping the world about the soundness of the US economy.

The abuse of the monetary expansion of fictitious money (paper and computer digits), as well as the practice of funding long-term credit with short-term deposits, has led to a current account deficit and financial weakness such that, globally, not only the continued existence of the dollar as a reserve currency, but even the viability of the US economy and the entire dollar-based financial system is at risk. The US debt, already 600% of that nation's GDP, is simply unpayable, and collapse will soon follow.

The ideal consumer credit scheme through accumulating debt

has only one problem: debts will one day have to be repaid. That is why the United States will have to provoke ever-increasing inflation at any cost, until the day when it can no longer do so. They will pay with ever more devalued dollars, until the world rejects them for good.

The flight from the dollar is already a fact. As of October 2009, 63% of the composition of international reserves is no longer in dollars, but in other currencies, mainly Euros and Yen.

One false solution is to replace the dollar with "Special Drawing Rights" (SDRs) regulated by the International Monetary Fund, as has been proposed at various G20 meetings. These units are no more than fictitious money, entelechies without real existence, and do not represent a means of payment. The problem of a basket of currencies remains the real value for countries that do not issue the currencies in that basket, especially for emerging economies.

But, in addition, there remains the intrinsic problem of a debt-based system in which, by definition, transactions are incomplete (SDRs are, equally, nothing more than debt receipts).

As such, a viable monetary system does not need any "reserve currency". The only currencies which for almost three thousand years have represented a final means of payment are silver and gold, for they do not need a medium of exchange to back them up, they are in themselves the medium of exchange par excellence.

A debt-based transaction can be terminated either by payment of principal and interest, or by bankruptcy. There is no other way. In a healthy financial system the money or credit to be lent represents the excess of production over consumption. The other is a monumental - and therefore temporary - deception. Until the world learns the lesson that the creation of fictitious money does not add wealth, but rather guarantees the expansion of scarcity, economic progress will remain impossible. And risk is inevitable.

This is the reason for the run on gold in recent years. The Chinese government has encouraged its people to build up household gold reserves. In the United States, the demand for the Gold Eagle is so high that the mint has had to close the sale because it cannot meet the demand. The same is happening in Europe.

Mexico, which according to the OECD is the Latin American country most affected by the crisis "because of its close dependence on the dollar", does not have the possibility of doing the same as China or Europe: 50 per cent of the population is in the poverty deciles.

However, what the government can do, following the global trend and in a clear-cut



way, is to

The main objective of the green currency, which has affected us so much and which is about to collapse, is to monetise silver. And this not only as a measure to shield popular savings, which has been exhaustively highlighted in various reports by the Academy of Public Finance, the National College of Economists and the Centre for Public Finance Studies of the Chamber of Deputies, but also as part of a proactive monetary policy to protect us from the external turbulence we will face in the coming months.

The deputies of the LXI Legislature have a duty to implement this measure as a matter of urgency, before the collapse of the dollar and the foreign exchange market crisis catch us unawares.

Initially, the monetisation of silver will help only at the household level, as a means of popular savings, but over time, as its issuance increases, it will also represent a means of stabilisation for our international transactions, as silver is a currency of exchange (and payment) superior to the dollar and to any kind of fiat money, so that coined silver will be sought after by the whole world.

The dollar reserves credited to Banco de México in the United States serve to give the fiat peso holder confidence that he can convert his pesos into dollars at a moment's notice. But that confidence is subject to unexpected fluctuations and to the dollar's continued devaluation, which from 2001 to 2009 has been 25 per cent against a basket of the world's major currencies.

On the contrary, the circulation-value silver ounce invariably contributes to the stability of the entire money supply, by reducing the incentive for currency flight, and by providing a confidence that derives not from the international reserves of the Banco de México, but from the intrinsic material that constitutes it, silver.

In addition, the Bank of Mexico will be able to take advantage of the new placements of monetised silver ounces to achieve the same effect as monetary tightening, but without the negative effect of depressing the productive economy as is the case with raising interest rates.

This is a proactive and intelligent monetary policy that can protect us against the coming crisis. Remaining tied to the dollar and not taking advantage of silver, a resource of which we are the world's second largest producer, would be incomprehensible irresponsibility. It would also be suicide.

### **Comments on this article**

**Adrian Keber**

It is more than clear that the World Power follows its path, already prophesied in the Protocols, without wasting a minute. We already know that the value of money was, is and always will be fictitious. Yesterday the dollar was the strongest currency and tomorrow it will surely lose its value until it disappears. Twenty years ago they tore down the Berlin Wall and made the world believe that Capitalism was the Winner. Today it is increasingly clear that we are heading towards a tremendous Bolshevism, where only the World Power and its agents, who will be very few, will be able to live in dignity, while the rest will have to live in abject poverty. It will be then that someone from this world will be sent to find Baldur. When this envoy finds him and asks him if he can return to save the world, Baldur looks at God, the Unknowable, and the latter says: Baldur will not return to the world until the last of mortals mourns his absence and cries out for Him... Then the envoy, very saddened, returns to this world, to continue waiting for that moment... Guess who Baldur really is?

**Carlos**

Hello administrator, I read the book *The Forbidden Religion* by Herrou Aragon, and I believe in the primordial gnosis, I just have some doubts:

-If Christianity and the Bible are invented and false, then are the Gnostic Gospels and the Nag Hammadi manuscripts also pagan inventions?

-Who was Jesus for the primordial gnosis, should we follow his teachings? I would be very grateful if you could answer me, thank you. Greetings from S.L.P. Mexico.

**J.H.A.**

Carlos, the Gnostic gospels, including the Nag Hammadi manuscripts, are the work of confusion, although there is a little bit of gnosis in them. Jesus never existed, he is a myth concocted by the demiurge's lackeys with clear objectives. Christian behaviours, as they are in the Gospels and especially in the Sermon on the Mount, produce the diminishing of the self, accentuate the perfecting of the soul and the enchainment of the spirit. All this is in the service of the demiurge. All that was planned to keep human beings in a state of hypnotic somnambulism. I advise you to read the twenty-fourth fragment of the Gnostic fragments of Nimrod de Rosario in this same website.

**Carlos**

Thank you administrator, it is clear to me, now I am going to download and read some books of Nimrod, because I really want to liberate my spirit, but I don't want to start this on my own for fear of doing it wrong, or getting something wrong, I would like to meet people here to help me. I would like to meet people here who can help me.

**Adrian Keber**

Personally, I am convinced that the first thing that everyone who wants to do is to

If one wants to start on this difficult path of spiritual liberation, it is to read the Mystery of Belicena Villca. I think that after that, the one who does so will have already dis- perished, and then the long and difficult path of Guidance will begin. However, a priori and in advance of the VBM, we must be clear that we must do nothing in the soul, except to submit the soul to our Spirit. Greetings!

**olger perez**

with all due respect to you and your reality I want to know: what or who is your unknowable god because the only one known or known is the creator god whom we try to seek and find all the existing religious groups on this planet and what is the soul and what is the spirit because they must be against each other. WHAT IS YOUR PURPOSE for humanity, what do you base your truth and your doctrine on, I hope I am not bothering you with these questions.

THANK YOU for your sincere replies

**J.H.A.**

Perez, all your questions and concerns are answered in the book "The Forbidden Religion", which you can read for free at [www.lareligionprohibida.com](http://www.lareligionprohibida.com).

**Eugenio**

Best regards

I have just logged on to your site and have only read a few lines about the doctrine. I would appreciate clarification on the following questions:

1. When they say that we should not eliminate the EGO, but rather strengthen it, they are referring to the same concept of EGO, which consists of thousands and thousands of forms of thought and feeling that live within us? that is, according to their doctrine, I should not eliminate anger or the desire to lie or to steal or the desire to lasciviousness.

Should I feed all these kinds of thoughts and feelings in order to free my spirit?

2. Regarding Sexual Yoga, somewhere it is said that the partner for the maithuna should not be one's wife but a woman of Kali, what do they mean, that is, is it recommended to practice it with a woman other than one's wife? In that case what kind of practice is done with the wife? Should it be only one woman in addition to the wife or can or should it be practised with several?

Thank you for your response

**jorge**

question: can i receive the primordial gnosis in colombia precisely in cali? because i have discovered a lot of interest in these teachings just a few days ago i have not felt good with my beliefs and i doubt their effectiveness (samaelian gnosis) i have spent time with their methods without perceiving any change. and i really want to recover my spirit and fight without any tiredness. thank you.

**J.H.A.**

Jorge and Eugenio, everything about gnosis can be read on the internet, you should read and reread it there, for it is the knowledge that alone liberates man. Follow the teachings of sexual yoga also, you can read it on this same site. After reading and re-reading you can ask questions. About the "I's" is in "The Forbidden Religion", once the path of transformation has begun, the true "I" will emerge, the "I" of the Spirit, who will take over the whole personality. There will then be no more "I's", only one, the "I of the Spirit".

**ricardo**

Excellent website, I have been fascinated because all my life I thought these things, I thought I was crazy. And now more than ever I want to know more because there is no turning back or fight or lose by submission.

## René Guénon against Blavatsky

*To further elaborate on the deceptions and horrors of Madame Blavatsky, we have taken as a sample two chapters from René Guénon's brilliant and well-founded book entitled "Theosophism". See now how effectively René Guénon unmasks the Russian charlatan.*

### Mme. BLAVATSKY AND SOLOVIOFF

After her return to Europe, Mme. Blavatsky settled first of all in Germany, at Wurtzburg, where events took place which it is interesting to record. She had invited Solovioff to spend some time at her side, promising to show him everything and to let him see as many phenomena as he wished. But Solovioff distrusted her extraordinary powers, and whenever Mme. Blavatsky attempted any "phenomena" he caught her in the act of fraud, all the more easily because she then had only the help of Bavadji, who had accompanied her on her journey, of Dr. Hartmann, and of a woman named Miss Flynnes. In September 1885, while Bavadji was passing through Paris, she declared to Mme. Emilie de Morsier, then secretary of the Paris branch and soon to resign, that "Mme. Blavatsky, knowing that she could only win Mr. Solovioff by occultism, kept promising to teach him new mysteries," and that she sometimes spoke thus to Bavadji himself: "But what else can I say to him? Bavadji, save me, find me something; I no longer know what to invent". Mme. de Morsier wrote these declarations, and shortly afterwards sent them with her signature to Solovioff. Solovioff, in turn, published in 1892 all that had come to his knowledge, so that Mme. Blavatsky's letters and oral confidences to him appeared in articles which were soon collected in one volume and translated into English by Dr. Leaf under the title of *A Modern Priestess of Isis: A Modern Priestess of Isis*; this translation saw public light under the auspices of the Society for Psychical Research.

One day Solovioff found Bavadji asleep in a hypnotic state, and painfully writing something in the Russian language, of which he was completely ignorant. It was a supposed message dictated by a "Mahatma," but, unluckily, a gross error crept into the message: by omitting a few letters, a sentence intended to express: "Happy are those who believe" became: "Happy are those who lie"; on seeing this, Mme. Blavatsky was possessed with real fury, and pretended that Bavadji had been the plaything of an "elemental". On another occasion, an unintentional blunder on the part of Mme. Blavatsky revealed to Solovioff the secret of the "Astral Bell": "One day when her famous silver bell was being rung, an object suddenly dropped

near it, on the parquet floor. I hurried to pick it up: it was a small piece of silver, delicately worked and shaped. Immediately Elena Petrowna's facial expression changed and she snatched the object from my hands. I coughed significantly and turned the conversation to indifferent topics. Another time Solovioff found in a cupboard a packet of Chinese envelopes, exactly like those in which the alleged letters from the "Masters" usually arrived.

At one point Solovioff finally declared to Mme. Blavatsky that it was time to put an end to the whole comedy, and that he had long before been convinced of the falsity of his phenomena. But, in order to gain her confidence, he added: "To fulfil the mission you are carrying out, to be followed by a multitude, to interest the learned, to found societies in distant lands, to create a movement like this! How is it that I am attracted to you even against my will? In all my life I have never met a woman as extraordinary as you, and I am sure I shall never meet another as extraordinary. Yes, Helen Petrowna, I admire you as a real force. Mme. Blavatsky fell into the net of these halagos, and replied: "It is not for nothing that we have met... Olcott is useful in his position, but in general he resembles an ass (sic). How many times he has left me in a quagmire, how many worries he has caused me with his incurable stupidity! It will be enough for you to help me, and the two of us alone will astonish the world; we shall have all things in our own hands. It was then that Solovioff had himself deciphered the real authors of Koot Hoomi's letters, and even had himself shown the magic bell which Mme. Blavatsky concealed under her shawl, but she did not allow him to examine the mechanism at his leisure. To conclude this conversation she said: "Prepare the ground for me to work in Russia; I thought I could never go back there, but now it will be possible. Some people are doing all they can there, but you can do more than any of them now. Write more and more, praise the Theosophical Society, excite interest, and create the Russian letters of Koot Hoomi; I will give you all the materials for it. Certainly Solovioff could have rendered her the services she asked for, for, being the son of a celebrated historian and a writer himself, he occupied a prominent position at the Russian court. But, far from accepting, he took leave of her two or three days later, and left for Paris, promising himself to make no attempt on her behalf, either in the Russian literary and journalistic circles, or before the Society of Scientific Researches, whose report was then in press.

After some time Mme. Blavatsky addressed to Solovioff the letter from which we have already quoted some passages, and in which, thinking that the addressee would communicate it to various members of the Society, she threatened to proclaim publicly the non-existence of the "Mahatmas," going into much about her private life which was nobody's business. Several days later she wrote yet another letter begging her fellow-patriot not to "betray" her. In reply, on 16 February 1886, she wrote a letter to her patriot, asking him not to "betray" her.

Solovioff sent his resignation to Oakley, secretary of the Adyar Society, giving as his main reason the following: "Mme. Blavatsky has wished to take advantage of my name, and has made me sign and publish an account of a phenomenon obtained by fraud in the month of April, 1884. This was a habit with Mme. Blavatsky, who intended to hold her dupes by their signatures; she had said to Solovioff: "Would you believe that both before and after I founded the Society I never found more than two or three men capable of observing, of seeing and noticing what was going on around them? It is simply astonishing. At least nine people out of ten are totally lacking in the ability to observe and to remember exactly what happened a few hours before. How often it has happened that, under my direction and review, verbal processes concerning phenomena were rewritten! The most innocent and the most conscientious people, even sceptics, even those who are really suspicious of me, have signed their full names as witnesses at the bottom of the verbal processes, and I knew very well that what happened was not in any way whatsoever what was recorded in such verbal processes.

Although Solovioff would have signed like so many others, there were some exceptions. Here is what Dr. Charles Richet wrote to Solovioff on March 12, 1893: "I met Mme. Blavatsky in Paris, in 1884, through Mme. de Barran... When I saw you, you told me the following: 'Reserve your judgement, she has shown me things which seem to me surprising, my opinion is not yet decidedly formed, but I believe her to be an extraordinary woman, endowed with exceptional properties. Wait, and I will give you the fullest explanations'. I waited, and her explanations were quite in accordance with what I had supposed from the beginning, namely, that she was undoubtedly a trickster, very clever indeed, but whose good faith was doubtful. Then came the discussions published by the English Society for Psychical Research, and no doubt is possible any longer. This story seems to me to be very simple. She was skilful, dexterous, she performed ingenious sleight of hand, and at first she puzzled us all. But I challenge you to produce a line of mine, in print or in manuscript, that testifies to anything more than immense doubt or cautious reserve. To tell the truth, I never seriously believed in her power, because, in matters of experience, the only true verification I could admit, she has never presented me with anything demonstrative". It would have been desirable that Dr. Richet should always continue to give similar proofs of prudence and perspicacity as at that time, but he too, later on, was to sign up to real processes of mediumistic phenomena worth as much as those of Mme. Blavatsky, and of "materialisations" comparable in every respect to those of John King and to Babula's "Mahatmas in muslin".

Solovioff's reports, which confirmed Hodgson's report, led to the resignation of Mme. de Morsier, Jules Baissac and other members, the most expected members of the Parisian Isis branch, which was organised in 1884 under the presidency of a former member of the Commune, Louis Dramard, a close friend of Benoît de Morsier.



Malon and his collaborator in the *Revue Socialiste*, so it was not long before that branch was forced to dissolve, Dramard attributing this to the activities of the "clericals". Shortly afterwards, another branch was formed to replace that of Isis, by Arthur Arnould, also a former member of the Commune (as well as Edmond Bailly, editor of the Theosophist publications), a branch which received the distinctive name of Hermes. Its members included, first and foremost, Dr. Gérard Encausse (Papus), who served as secretary, and several occultists from his school. But in 1890, following a dispute whose causes have never been fully elucidated, Papus and his followers resigned or were expelled. Papus later claimed that, when he had already resigned, he had learned of particularly serious facts which would have led him to ask for his expulsion. In any case, this affair in turn led to the dissolution of the Hermes, which was decided on 8 September 1890, and almost immediately another reorganisation took place. The new branch was called *Le Lotus*, and was also presided over by Arthur Arnould, "under the high direction of Mme. Blavatsky", but in turn was to be transformed, in 1892, into the "Ananta Lodge". After this, the Theosophists repeatedly accused the French occultists of "doing black magic"; their opponents reproached them for their "pride" and their "mental intoxication". Moreover, quarrels of this kind are far from infrequent among the various schools which might be called "neo-spiritualists", and are almost always of an unprecedented violence and harshness. As we noted a little earlier, all these people who preach "universal brotherhood" would do well to begin by giving evidence of a little more "brotherly" feeling in their relations with one another.

As regards the accusation of "black magic" in particular, it is the element most commonly employed by theosophists, and is hurled almost indiscriminately against all those whom they regard as enemies or rivals. We have already seen how this accusation was levelled against members of the "Order of the Dew and Light", and we have to find it again in a more distant case: in a dispute between theosophists. Incidentally, Mme. Blavatsky herself was the first to set an example for such attitudes, for in her works she frequently refers to the "black magicians", whom she also calls *Dougpas* and "Brothers of the Shadow", opposing them to the "Adepts" of the "Great White Lodge". In reality, the *Dougpas* are in Tibet the Red Lamas, that is to say, the Lamas of the primitive rite, prior to Tsongkhapa's reform; the Yellow Lamas, those of the reformed rite, are called *Gelougpas*, and there is no antagonism between them. It may be asked, then, why Mme. Blavatsky had such a grudge against the *Dougpas*. Perhaps she had failed in some attempt to enter into relations with them, and had since then felt a deep disappointment and consequent animosity; this, though we can say nothing absolutely, is the most plausible explanation, and also the one most in keeping with the choleric and vindictive character which even her best friends must have recognised in the founder of the Theosophical Society.

## THE SOURCES OF Mme BLAVATSKY'S WORKS

Having sufficiently acquainted ourselves with the character and life of Mme. Blavatsky, we can speak a little about her works. If they are not due to the revelations of any real "Mahatma", whence come the quite varied knowledge to which they give evidence? This knowledge had been acquired by her, in a natural way, in the course of her many travels, as well as through reading, albeit done without method and rather poorly assimilated. Sinnett himself said of her that she possessed "...a vast, if somewhat savage, culture". It is related that during her first pilgrimages in the Levant in the company of Metamon, she visited some monasteries of Mount Athos, and that she discovered in their libraries, among other things, the Alexandrian theory of the Logos. During his stay in New York he read the works of Jacob Boehme, which were doubtless almost all he came to know concerning genuine theosophy, and also those of Eliphas Levi, which he so frequently quotes; he probably also read Knorr de Rosenroth's *Kabbala Denudata*, and various other treatises on Kabbala and Hermeticism. In Olcott's letters to Stainton Moses at this time, some works of a rather varied character are mentioned; for example, we read this: "I refer you, for an interesting compilation of magical facts, to the works of (Gougenot) de Mousseaux, who, though a blind Catholic and an implicit believer in diabolism, has collected a multitude of precious facts, which your enlightened and emancipated spirit will estimate at their value. You will also find it beneficial to read the works on Oriental sects and priestly orders; there are some interesting particulars in Lane's *Modern Egyptians*". In another letter following the previous one, in addition to mentioning *L'Etoile Flamboyante* and *Magia Adamica*, of which we have already spoken, he discusses an anonymous Hermetic writing entitled *The Key to the Concealed Things since the Beginning of the World*. In yet another letter Olcott recommends to his correspondent the reading of Jacolliot's *Spiritisme dans le Monde* (*Spiritism in the World*), and other books by the same author about India, books which otherwise contain absolutely nothing serious. No doubt these were all readings which Olcott himself was doing at that time with Mme. Blavatsky, and of which he said in the same letter written in 1876: "Wait until we have time to finish your book, and then you will find occultism treated in good English; many mysteries of Fludd and Philaletes, of Paracelsus and Agrippa, are so interpreted that anyone who wishes can read them."

Thus, according to these phrases, Olcott and others collaborated in the writing of the *Unveiled Isis*, just as Subba Rao and others later collaborated in the writing of the *Secret Doctrine*. This is a very simple explanation of the stylistic differences in these works, which theosophists attribute to the diversity of "Masters" who dictated the passages. In this connection it has been said that sometimes Mme. Blavatsky, on waking up, would find twenty or thirty pages of a single writing in a single book.

He wrote pages which were a continuation of what he had written the day before. We shall not discuss this fact in itself, for it is perfectly possible that, in a somnambulist state, he may have actually written during the night what he found in the morning; cases of this kind are sufficiently common for there to be no cause for wonder. And we will note that natural somnambulism and mediumnity often go together, and we have explained above that Mme. Blavatsky's duly proved frauds did not compel us to deny her all mediumistic powers. Thus we may admit that she sometimes played the part of a "writing medium"; but, as is so often the case in such circumstances, what she then wrote was only a reflection of her own thoughts and those of those around her.

As to the provenance of the books used by Mme. Blavatsky in New York, some of which may have been very rare and difficult to find, we learn from Mme. Emma Hardinge Britten, a former member of the first Theosophical Society and also a member of the H. B. of L., that: "With the money of the Society, Mme. Blavatsky bought and kept, in her capacity as librarian, many rare books the contents of which appeared in *Isis Unveiled*. In addition, we saw earlier that she inherited the library of Baron de Palmes, which contained especially manuscripts that were used in a similar way, as Dr. Cowes has explained, and which, together with the letters of Swami Dayanando Saraswati, had the honour of being later transformed into communications from "Mahatmas". Finally, he could also find a source in Felt's papers and in the books used by Felt in preparing his lectures on magic and the "Egyptian Kabbalah", which he left to him when he disappeared; it is to Felt that the first idea of the theory of the "elementals" seems to be due, and which he freely attributed to the ancient Egyptians.

As to the properly Oriental doctrines, Mme. Blavatsky only knew as much about Brahmanism and even Buddhism as anyone can know, and she did not understand much of it, as is proved by the theories she applies to them, and also by the contra-meanings she commits at every turn in the use of Sanskrit terms. Moreover, Leadbeater has formally acknowledged that: "...she was ignorant of Sanskrit", and that: "...Arabic seems to be the only Oriental language she ever knew" - no doubt she had learned it during her stay in Egypt - and to this ignorance of Sanskrit she attributes most of the difficulties of theosophical terminology, difficulties so remarkable that they led Mme. Besant to substitute English equivalents for most of the terms of Oriental origin. These were very often taken in a sense which they never really had. We have already seen an example of this in the word "Mahatma", which was substituted for "Adept", and we shall find another in the expression "karma", which was nevertheless retained. Sometimes Mme. Blavatsky forged words which could not exist in Sanskrit in the form she gave them, such as "Gohat", which seems to be a corruption of "Mahat"; at other times, with elements borrowed from Oriental languages, she used the word "Mahat", which is a corrupt form of "Mahat".

The latter is a very different way of expressing itself, and thus we find some expressions composed half of Sanskrit and half of Tibetan or Mughal, such as "devachan" instead of the Sanskrit "deva- loka", and also "Dhyan-Chohan" instead of "Dhyani-Bouddha". Moreover, generally speaking, these Oriental terms, which are used somewhat erroneously and inappropriately, almost always serve more than as a disguise for purely Western concepts; they serve, as far as the substance of the matter is concerned, to play a role analogous to that of "phenomena"; that is, to attract a clientele which is easily impressed and captured by appearances, and that is why theosophists can never completely renounce these locutionary and factual devices. Indeed, there are many people who are seduced by the exotic, even of the most mediocre quality, and who are perfectly incapable of verifying the value of that exoticism. A "snobbery" of this kind is no strange factor in the success of theosophism in certain circles.

We will say a word more concerning especially the origin of the Tibetan texts which are considered to be very secret, and which Mme. Blavatsky quoted in her works, especially the Stanzas of Dzyan, incorporated in the Secret Doctrine, and the Voice of the Silence. These texts contain many passages which have been manifestly "interpolated" or even invented in all their parts, and others which have at least been "arranged" to conform to Theosophist ideas; as for their authentic parts, they were simply taken from a translation of fragments of the Kandjur and the Tandjur, published in the year 1836, in volume XX of the Asiatic Researchs - Calcutta - by Alexandre Csoma de Köros. This man, of Hungarian origin, who called himself Scander-Beg, was an original person who had travelled for a long time in Central Asia in order to discover, by comparing the languages, the tribe from which his nation originated.

From the amalgam of all these heterogeneous elements which we have indicated, came the great works of Mme. Blavatsky, Isis Unveiled and Secret Doctrine, works which were what they ought to have been in consequence of such conditions of origin, namely, indigestible and unordered compilations, veritable chaos in which some interesting documents are to be found as if drowned in the midst of a mass of worthless assertions. It would undoubtedly be a waste of time to try to find there what can be found much more easily elsewhere. Moreover, errors and contradictions abound, so that the most opposing views can find their justification in this work. For example: it is said successively that there is God and then that there is not; that "Nirvana" is annihilation and then that it is the opposite; that metempsychosis is a fact and then that it is a fiction; that vegetarianism is indispensable for "psychic development" and then that it is merely useful, and so on and so forth. But all this can be understood without much effort, for, apart from the fact that Mme. Blavatsky's ideas varied greatly, she also wrote with prodigious rapidity, without ever referring to or checking her sources or, probably, to what she had already written before. It is this very defective work, however, which has been the source of her work.

It has always formed the basis of Theosophical teaching, and in spite of the corrections which have been made to it under the pretext of "interpretation", it has always enjoyed in the Society an unquestioned authority, and if it does not contain the whole, complete doctrine, it at least contains the fundamental principles, in so far as it is possible to speak of doctrine and principles when faced with such an incoherent whole.

When we speak of unquestioned authority, we apply it chiefly to the work *Secret Doctrine*, for it does not seem that the same is true of the work *Isis Unveiled*. Thus, for example, when Leadbeater determines a sort of "curriculum" for Theosophism, he strongly recommends the first of these two works, which he calls "The best book of all", but he does not even mention the second. We shall indicate here one of the main reasons for this reservation, which is easily explained: it is the comparison of these two works that brings out in a very special way the variations and contradictions we pointed out a little earlier. Among other things, Mme. Blavatsky wrote in *Isis Unveiled*: "Reincarnation, that is to say, the appearance of the same individual, or rather of his astral monad, twice on the same planet, is not a rule in nature; it is an exception, like the teratological phenomenon of a child with two heads. It is preceded by a violation of the harmonious laws of nature and occurs only when the latter, seeking to re-establish its equilibrium, violently rejects to terrestrial life the astral monad taken from the circle of necessity by crime or by accident". It is easy to recognise the influence of the H. B. of L. in this passage. Indeed: the teaching of this Brotherhood, even if it is absolutely "anti-reincarnationist" in general thesis, admits nevertheless, quite wrongly, some exceptional cases, and exactly three of them: that of children who are stillborn or die at a young age, that of idiots at birth, and finally that of voluntary "messianic" incarnations, which would occur approximately every six hundred years (at the end of each of the cycles called *Naros* by the Chaldeans), but without the same spirit ever being incarnated more than once, and without there being consecutively two similar incarnations in the same race. The first two of these three cases are what Mme. Blavatsky has likened to "teratological phenomena". Later on, when theosophism became "reincarnationist," these same two cases continued to be cases of exception, but in the sense that the possibility of an immediate reincarnation is admitted, whereas for normal cases, as we have already said, an interval of fifteen hundred years was then assumed. On the other hand, Mme. Blavatsky went so far as to state that: "...those who have not understood are those who accuse the author of *Isis Unveiled* of having spoken against reincarnation; when that work was written there were none among the English and American spirits who believed in reincarnation, and what was said on this subject was intended for the French spirits, whose theory is absurd and lacking in philosophy... and who believe in an immediate and arbitrary reincarnation. It was, however, to these spirits of the school of Allan Kardec, to which she formerly belonged, that Mme. Blavatsky asked for the idea of reincarnation, even if she made some modifications or introduced refinements, if you will, in order to

He did not make it more "philosophical" when he took it up again after having temporarily abandoned it because he was under other influences. As for the passage from *Isis Unveiled* which we have quoted, it is very clear and easy to understand: there is no discussion of the modalities of reincarnation, no question of its being immediate or deferred; it is reincarnation itself which, in the generality of cases, is rejected purely and simply. Once more, of course, we see here the bad faith of Mme. Blavatsky, and we see that she was the first to maintain that her thought had been misunderstood when some annoying assertion, or even some formal contradiction, was discovered in her writings. Her followers were to follow this example, and to follow it with determination, whenever it pleased them to introduce into the theosophical teaching some more or less important change.







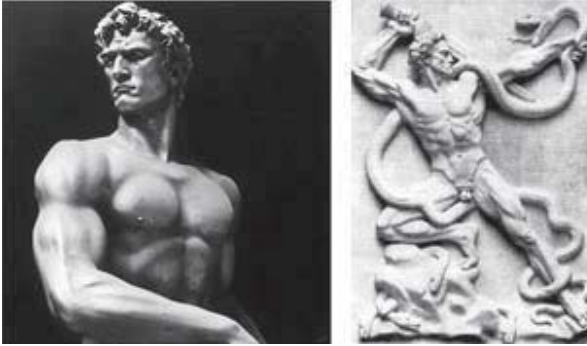
## Objective art and degenerate art

### It is easy to distinguish between them

On the concept of objective art, see Ouspensky's "Fragments of an unknown teaching".

### Objective Art

Objective art is the art that reminds us that beyond the world of forms, beyond body and soul, there is the spirit and its eternal world.



### Degenerate Art

Degenerate art is art that promotes perversity and the enchainment of the spirit in all its forms. This art is intended to confuse, degrade, numb and enslave man.



## Comments on this article

### guillermo

Without a doubt, everything that calls to the spirit has been sullied, and true art has not been exempt. But we can still find films, books, paintings, etc. that force us to look at the origin. Any gnostic who can recommend true works of art????? from me I recommend the music group called THE- RION has two particularly good albums: LEMURIA and SIRIUS . therion pre- gones stories like that of the master George Gurdjieff, the legend of Quetzalcoalt, etc. I really recommend their music. if you are really interested, look them up on the internet. any other recommendations comrades?

### lucrecia Farjat

I congratulate you on the site. The following is a good example of degenerate art and the current complete degeneration of the mindless and conscienceless rabble. A few days ago a hundred million dollars was paid at auction for a sculpture by Giacometti.

100 million dollars for such an eyesore, for such filth, for such filth! Mankind is out of its mind. It reminds me of the current art "installations", which are nothing but a mockery! When one sees such madness, one thinks: If humanity were to disappear, nothing would be lost. If a world dictatorship enslaved humanity, it would be justified, because they deserve it for being so sick. And to think that they dynamited Thorak's and Breker's sculptures to offer us this, to give us this in return, as an example of great "art"! You have to be a real idiot to take that Giacometti crap home!



*This is Giacometti's man.*

## Dialogue between a Gnostic and a Catholic priest

*True dialogue between Herrou Aragón and a priest with a doctorate in theology who preferred to remain anonymous.*

- We can have a dialogue, if you wish, but I would like to make it clear that one faith cannot refute another faith. They are different religions. Neither can a faith be refuted with philosophy. Well, I ask you this: If matter were bad, as you say, or sex, you would not exist, because it is made of matter and comes from the union between man and woman.

- What would not exist would be myself chained to a body and a soul. I would then exist as a pure, free Spirit in the realm of the Unknowable. What would not exist would be human beings made up of impure body and soul and a divine Spirit chained there. It would be very good if nothing of the created existed and only the Eternal Spirits were in their rightful Kingdom, which of course is not this aberration created by the lower, perverse and satanic demiurge.

- What do you want? Do you want humanity to end? Do you want only the planets to be left, spinning around?

- We want everything false and impure created by the demiurge to be destroyed. We want nothing of creation to remain. Not the living beings, not the stones, not the planets. Nothing. We want every last miserable atom to disappear. And we want the demiurge to be destroyed forever and once and for all.

- They insist that there are two gods. This is impossible, for there cannot be two infidels. Yours is a dualism of gods, a dualism of worlds.

- There is only one infinity. There is only one True God: the Unknowable God. The other, the so-called creator God or demiurge, who claims to be the only God, is nothing but an inferior plagiarist with pretensions of the one true God. No, he is not a God, he is a Satan. The only God is the True and Unknowable God, the other is an impostor. Thus, there is also only one world, the Unknowable world of the Spirit. This world, the world created by the demiurge, is not the true world, it is a complete mumbo-jumbo concocted by a madman.

- How crazy this is! Do they realise how crazy they are? The best thing to do is to stand back and not argue or listen to them. Luckily they are just four crazy people.

- The only madness is to worship a false god and admire his failed creation.

## **Comments on this article**

### **aguirs**

I would like you to clarify:

If the spirit is so pure, why did a few hyperborean spirits side with the demiurge and command from Shambhala?

If the spirit is superior to the demiurge and so pure, why did we fall into his trap when we came from the universe of the unknowable and he chained us to the soul.

If a free hyperborean spirit is superior to the demiurge why not just destroy it and be done with it, why are they waiting to gather a whole army of free spirits.

The free spirits also worship a god, the unknowable, so they also worship someone, it seems to me that it's a little bit the same thing that happens in this reality.

My side: the side of free spirits

### **Carnevale, Cristian**

In other words, before approaching a sect or religion, we must first investigate whether its god is the demiurge, whatever name or disguise it uses. It is also important to know if what is sought is union and final fusion with that god or, on the contrary, to separate ourselves totally and definitively from him for all eternity.

### **J.H.A.**

Aguirs, everything is well explained in the books of Nimrod of Rosario, you must read them. The Spirit does not worship any god, only the soul can worship a god. You mean Mysteries. All that is not found in Nimrod of Rosary is because it is not possible to know it chained in matter. In other words, it is not given to the man of clay to know. The Mysteries will be fully known only to those who awaken, transmute, and return to the unknowable world with their Vajra body. I advise you to devote yourself to awakening and transmutation, then the other will follow. Otherwise you will waste time. In Nimrod of Rosario is all you need. Nimrod de Rosario's books need no commentary or explanation. No one can continue or surpass his legacy. Otherwise you would be making commentaries on commentaries on commentaries, and that would not be Gnosis, but would resemble the unintelligible and useless lucubrations of the Aristotelian-Thomistic scholasticism or of the Talmud.

### **Ariel Massi**

I would like your opinion on the second coming of Christ.

### **Daniel Marchese**

But if he didn't even come the first time, how can he come a second time? Jesus Christ never existed, he is a myth invented by the synarchy to brainwash and enslave mankind. It proposes to turn the other cheek to the executioners without ever rebelling. They want humanity to be a flock of sheep, in order to profit from

it. They based themselves on the Old Testament and sweetened it with some Gnostic and pagan overtones, and out of it came the myth of the Jewish messiah son of Jehovah. One more myth to trap idiots. There are three main systems with which the synarchy is enslaving mankind throughout history: Christianity, Freemasonry and Marxism. Each of these systems is suitable for non-Jews, and each is giving way to the next. We are now entering the final system, that of universal and absolute Marxist enslavement. It will be difficult to change all this, but for the Spirit that is liberated nothing is impossible.

### **Carlos**

Hello, I have already read the book Forbidden Religion, and I managed to open my eyes and come out of Christianity, but I have a concern:

According to the Christian religion there is a creator (god), and there is also an evil being (satan, satan, devil, lucifer, fallen angel, etc.).

And now, I know that according to Gnosis, the satanic being or satan is the creator or demiurge and I also know who Lucifer is, the great liberator.

So my doubts are:

1.- For Gnosis, is there the one whom Christians or common people call "devil or satan", that feared being who is attributed to covenants, black magic, sorcery, witchcraft, etc.?

If so, is this devil and his hell or lake of fire the same as the Gnostic Lucifer?

3. Magic in general, sorcery and witchcraft, which are said to be from pacts with Satan, to whom do they really resort, where do these supernatural forces come from? I ask you to answer me please,

Thank you very much and greetings from San Luis Potosí, Mexico.

### **daniel**

If their unknowable god is perfect.

Why can he not enter the imperfect world..., if he is all-powerful?

### **George B**

I am very grateful for your information I am just starting to learn about this I always felt that the truth had been hidden from us, look I have read the book of the forbidden religion I still have some essential doubts I hope you can help me.

1. How do I recognise a Kali woman? Can they all be Kali women? Is there any kind of initiation needed?

2. In strengthening the self, I only need to do the 3 yogas proposed in the book.

3. When I did the sexual emanations my head ached I guess this was because I wasted 11 years in orgasm, I am still young, I am 23 years old, I hope to strengthen my spirit again, I really was a zombie, since the first day I have seen cmabios I have no way to thank them.

**AK**

Hello, I am not an administrator but I would like to clarify a few things for the people here.

To Charles: Satan exists and he is none other than the Demiurge creator of this world. The demiurge is the antithesis of Lucifer. Those who do black magic have recourse to none other than the creator of this universe.

To Daniel: Indeed, the Unknowable is Almighty, but He will never enter this hell, for He sent the Greatest of the Great, who is Lucifer, the only one who can look Him in the face... Besides, the fact that He is almighty does not mean that He will save you; He will give you all His help by sending the gods to help you, but do not forget that the gods themselves do not save you, they only show you the way, because only you can save yourself... for you are the same as they are... a god.

To George: The Kali woman in this world is tremendously dangerous, usually black and a prostitute, and don't forget that she will make you believe that she loves you and then after possessing you she will discard you like dung. Only the one who survives this experience will be considered a true warrior by the gods. One should only try to transmute through her if one is absolutely sure of what one is doing. As for containing the semen, this brings headaches at first, it is normal, but it is well worth it because the accumulation of energy that you are acquiring is impressive. Finally, regarding your age you are more than young. All this came to me after the age of 35 and now with more than 40 I am in the process of accumulating sexual energy. A big hug.

**Alejandro**

I have read your comments, apparently they are gnostic.... Do you work to destroy the "I" or to strengthen it? Another thing, do you transmute or do you continue to ejaculate? And lastly, what is a Kali woman?

**german augsburger**

Answer to Charles: Yes, there is a creator god, called Jehovah Satan. There is also another God, the True and Unknowable God. Lucifer is the Envoy of the Unknowable to free the Spirits from their enchainment to the soul of man. The devil is Jehovah, the Satan creator of the world and of man. This world created by him is hell. Satanic covenants are made with the demiurge Jehovah Satan, they can only be made with him and no one else. There are magical powers that come from the soul and there are magical powers that come from the Spirit. The powers of the Spirit are infinitely superior to the powers of the soul, but to exercise them in their fullness the Spirit must first be released.

Answer to Daniel: That is a mystery, and perhaps it can only be known at the end, when the realisation of the Spirit has been fully and definitively achieved. You can read Nimrod of Rosario, all these subjects are dealt with in depth there. What is not there is because it cannot be known by the clay man in his present condition, but which he may know sometime if he persists in his search for the

liberation. It is better not to start at the end but at the beginning. It is best to start with the readings and practices, and to start now.

Answer to Jorge: when you meet a Kali woman you will realise it yourself and very easily. She is different from other women. She is the sorceress capable of both liberating and destroying you. To relate to her is like riding a tiger. Yes, you will find out for yourself which is the Kali woman.

### **Antonio Busti**

With regard to Daniel Marchese's point about Christianity, Freemasonry and Marxism, I would like to contribute two interesting sentences that I found on page 12 of the magazine *Cabildo*, from Argentina, February-March 2010, a magazine that, although it is Catholic, usually provides very useful and interesting data about the international synarchy.

On Freemasonry in Latin America: "The thing is done, the nail is driven. Spanish America is now free, and if we do not sadly mismanage our bargains, she is ours" (George Canning, 1824).

On Marxism in Latin America: "Linowitz...insisted (to Carter) on a policy of non-intervention against communist advances on the American continent. Among the methods employed for the destruction of national sovereignties are indigenism and care for the ecology....".

### **Lucas**

Administrator, I wanted to know if you have any communication with the *Hiperborea* bookshop in Cordoba, because when I went on holiday to go and buy the book "Yoga Hiperboreo" just 2 weeks before, I was told by one of the shops next door that it had gone out of business, and that I should go and consult another bookshop where I bought the books before it closed.

I went, and the man explained to me that it was a group of people, and that as they could continue to pay for the place, they closed it and I gave them my number, so that they could contact me in case he found them.

My mobile phone was stolen in the hotel restaurant, and I never heard from them again. I am back in Buenos Aires, I just wanted to know if you have any contact with these people. The book is not essential, but it would help with the yoga, besides it is more than anything to thank them for the effort they made, besides, anything they need in Buenos Aires, I am willing to help for the cause.

Best regards. Lucas

### **Lucas**

By chance, a question.

In the FSH there is a small quote that says more or less that "one cannot leave the planetary entity... except in the case of ZOMBIAN ASTRONAUTS" what does it refer to? That their animic part dies when they leave? or their spiritual part?

Sorry if it seems silly... I asked a lot of smaller questions in the quin- tadominica forum but they never answered, there are several that I would like your answer.

**Hadassa Sofia**

Considering what I have read above and having understood the subject of Gnosticism, Freemasonry and Christianity from a neutral theological conception, I can say that in my opinion and according to my very personal opinion, the demiurge and the God of the Gnostics is the same diabolical entity of the Christians, the masons must remember that they see the morning star or lucifer as the great architect and the christians see him as satan, so it must be said that each of these doctrines have their evidences of being true doctrines, although it is worth the redundancy although it hurts them the only doctrine that has proofs and well deserved of the matter is christianity, let us not forget that gnosticism was born in the third century and that was known as heresy at that time because its foundations did not meet the requirements of doctrine with the passage of time, and as history has evolved gnosticism has taken shape and strength but in the end remains a sect or at least is called as such, governed by the pyramidal and hierarchical form of its formation, It is important to highlight and accept something, this has its people, you are born with your abilities or not, trying to look for them without having them is a waste of time, and I am referring to the ability to enter the invisible and be part of it, it is something totally different, and inaccessible to many, so my advice is not to get into something where you will always be a stranger, but to be part of it.

**Helio Mendoza M.**

There were Gnostics of all kinds in ancient times, though never were the confusion and the misunderstanding as intense and deep as they are now, for that is the will of the demiurge. The ancient Gnostics who held the existence of an inferior demiurge (the false god) and an Unknowable God (the True God) were the closest to the True Gnosis or Primordial Gnosis. The god of the Christians is the same god of the Masons and of the false Gnostics of antiquity: it is the Satan Jehovah of the Bible. The Masons also call him the great architect of the universe. This is easy to prove.

**Helio Mendoza M.**

The spiritual man is a stranger in this wicked world, created by a perverse entity. But before returning to the unknowable world that belongs to him, it would be good for the liberated spirit to bring about as much destruction as possible in this loathsome hell.



## Permitted art and forbidden art

### Art Allowed

**Artist:** León Ferrari. Famous. Total sales success. Many museums around the world compete for his works. Awarded at the ARCO 2010 fair in Madrid as the best international artist.



Mauro Guzman. Superman kissing Christ. Another Sinarchy awardee.

### Forbidden art

Eugenio Merino. His two sculptures were banned at the ARCO 2010 fair in Madrid.



## **Comments on this article**

**AK**

How they follow the Protocols to the letter. We are in time to liquidate first of all the Church of Rome, and then to wipe out all Christianity in order to impose the One True Religion...Theirs...Those stinking Christian churches deserve it anyway as traitors. When all is done according to the Protocols and they are ready to take Absolute World Power, just a moment before that happens...It will be over for good...Greetings!

**Antonio Busti**

And don't you know who rules the world? There is a permitted way of thinking and a forbidden way of thinking. There is a lot of talk about Catholic paedophiles, but not about paedophiles of other religions, and there are many of them. Why do you think there are so many millions of abortions per year? Look into which religions favour abortion. For example, you can speak well of communism, but not of national socialism. Hitler was the genocidal one. Not Lenin, not Trotsky. Atrocities were committed by only one side. The Latin American military were the bad guys, the Marxist terrorists were all good. Cuba yes, China yes. The opposite, no. They want to ban female circumcision, but not male circumcision. Guess why. They want us to reason with half a brain. They want half-truth and half-memory. But what do they think they are! They are nothing but bullshit.

## Theosophical Paedophilia. The Wanderings of Bishop Leadbeater

*Excerpt from the chapter "THE BISHOP AND THE GIRLS", from the book "Sex, Magic and Perversion" by Francis King.*



*This is Paedophile Leadbeater, the diabolical founder of the liberal Catholic church, according to him "the church that would prevail over all others from the beginning of the 20th century". It seems that this "Bishop" failed in that prophecy.*

With the exception of Aleister Crowley and his followers, I know of no occult occultists - neither "black" nor "white" - who used homosexual acts as a magical means of obtaining powers, whether material or spiritual. Of course there have been, and undoubtedly still are, many homosexual occultists, but their homosexuality has been something apart from their occultism, not a part of it (1). I have no doubt that those of my readers who are familiar with occult reading will be surprised by this statement, for they will be aware that in the late 1920s and early 1930s the occult writer Dion Fortune (2) continually alleged in lectures, articles and books that there was a group of male occultists who were engaged in building up what she called "a reservoir of dark astral powers" by means of homosexual techniques. She never, or at least in print, went so far as to name the members of this group, but from her frequent admiring references to the O. E. (i.e. Oriental Esoteric) Library Critic, in connection with this, it is clear that what she had in mind was a small group of members of the Theosophical Society, the most notable of whom was an ex-Anglican priest named Charles Leadbeater, against whom H. N. Stokes, editor of the O. E. Library Critic, unleashed an attack. E. Library Critic unleashed for many years a virulent campaign.

So convincing was the journalism of Stokes and Fortune, and so damning was the prima facie evidence against Leadbeater, that even today many occultists remain convinced that he and his associates were "black magicians who obtained their occult power by vampirising young boys" (3). In the circumstances, I think it is well worth examining the relationship between Leadbeater and these boys, the alleged victims of his activities.

Charles Webster Leadbeater was born in 1847 to English expatriate parents. He spent most of his young years in South America and seems to have had a very exciting life, being on one occasion kidnapped and almost killed by Indians. In 1879, after his return to England, he was ordained as an Anglican priest and took up a parish in Hampshire. At this early stage of his life he seemed to be already preoccupied with the subjects that would become his two main interests in life until his death more than fifty years later: the supernatural and young boys. He was in charge of the church choir, supervised the Sunday school, looked after backward boys, and, by his own account, experienced many inexplicable events in the course of his experiments with mesmerism.

In 1885, while still a priest in the Church of England, he met Madame Blavatsky and was converted by her to Theosophy, a creed to which he had been attracted by reading A. P. Sinnet's sensational book *The Occult World* some years before. The Theosophical Society, of which Leadbeater was now a member, had been founded in New York in 1875 by Madame Blavatsky, Colonel H. S. Olcott, William Q. Judge and others. Nominally it was an established society, its aims being: 1) To form the nucleus of the Universal Brotherhood of Mankind; 2) To support the study of comparative religion, philosophy and science; 3) To investigate the unexplained laws of nature and the powers latent in man. In reality, however, it was a syncretistic body of religious teaching (4), a peculiar poutpourri of traditional Western occultism - largely drawn, unquoted, by Madame Blavatsky from the published writings of such nineteenth-century magicians as Eliphas Levi, Albert Pike and Kenneth Mackenzie (5) - and Southern Buddhism.

Inflamed with missionary fire by his new-found faith, full of enthusiasm for all things Eastern, Leadbeater spent much of the next eight years in India and Ceylon. As usual, he devoted great attention to the problems of youth and succeeded in acquiring a young Sinhalese protégé named Jinarajadasa who accompanied him on his return to Europe in 1893. From that year onwards, Leadbeater began to gain some prominence in the theosophical movement, writing more and more articles for its journals, describing his experiences with clairvoyance in pamphlets, and in August 1895 he became assistant secretary of the European Section of the Theosophical Society. By 1900, Leadbeater's reputation as a writer, lecturer and clairvoyant had spread to North America, and in the autumn of 1895 he became an assistant secretary of the European Section of the Theosophical Society.

of the same year he made a four months' lecture tour of the United States. The American theosophists (6) were delighted with his personality, and so successful was his tour that in 1902 he was invited back, this time for two years of visits and lecture tours. No doubt his close friendship with Annie Besant, the leading theosophist since Blavatsky's death, kept him in good standing with the Americans.

Since Leadbeater had, in 1898, taken over the Lotus Circle, a London club for the children of Theosophists, and begun to transform it into the international organisation it eventually became, he had enjoyed a high reputation as an expert in the education and life of the child in Theosophy. As a consequence of this, on his second visit to North America, he was accompanied by Basil Hodgson-Smith, the young son of the president of the Harrogate Lodge of the Theosophical Society, and, during the seven months of his lecture tour in the West, by Douglas Petit, a fourteen-year-old American, a physically and mentally handicapped son of Theosophical parents.

When Douglas returned to his parents' house at the end of the tour it was clear that his strong admiration for Leadbeater had been mysteriously transformed into an even more ardent repugnance for the man and all that he did. When Mrs. Petit first tried to question her son about this change of feeling, she was at first confronted with a wall of silence and apparent incomprehension. Some months later, after rumours about Leadbeater's sexual morality had reached her from England - for years, G.R.S. Mead and other English theosophists had been suspicious of the nature of the relations between Leadbeater and some of his young pupils - she again questioned Douglas, this time much more persistently, and this time she told him the whole story. He claimed that on the first night he had spent alone with his temporary tutor, for that was Leadbeater's supposed position, he had been introduced into Leadbeater's bed and had been taught the practice of mutual masturbation by Leadbeater. According to Douglas, acts of this nature had occurred intermittently throughout the Western tour.

Mrs. Petit was deeply affected by this confession and, seeking counsel, turned to her friend Helen Dennis, like herself an ardent theosophist and a native of Chicago. I have no doubt that Mrs. Dennis listened to her friend's story with more than the usual concern, for she had noticed that her own son, Robin, had also developed an intense animosity towards Leadbeater as a result of a brief stay with him in Toronto. Inevitably, Robin was also questioned; he too related a similar story of mutual masturbation, although in this case the event appears to have been isolated. The most damaging of Robin's claims was that he had been taught it in the guise of religion. Somehow," he told his mother, "I was led to believe that it was theosophical.

Mrs. Dennis was a figure of some importance in the Theosophical Society, having held the position of correspondence secretary of the Esoteric Section in America (7), and with the help of her assistant, Dr. Elizabeth Chichester, she used her position to launch a campaign against Leadbeater. By early 1906, leading American Theosophists, such as Frank Knothe, president of the New York Lodge, and Alexander Fullerton, a former Episcopalian clergyman, had been informed of the charges made by the boys and had set up an informal committee to investigate them.

In January 1906, Mrs. B. Dennis wrote to Annie Bessant informing her of the allegations against her friend. Dennis wrote to Annie Bessant informing her fully of the allegations against her friend. At the same time, Fullerton (8) wrote a similar note to Leadbeater himself.

Leadbeater's defence was complex and, surprisingly, did not include an outright denial of the truth of the boys' accusations. He claimed that there had been only one incident with Douglas, and that this solitary episode had taken place only after the boy had approached him for help in combating the strange feelings he had been experiencing since the onset of puberty. As far as Robin was concerned, Leadbeater claimed, the boy had been corrupted by another boy, one Nevers, and that all he had done was to give the boy advice on proper diet and encourage him to use vigorous exercise as a means of suppressing undesirable sexual desires. Leadbeater did admit, however, that he had subsequently advised Robin to use "regular discharges" (i.e. masturbation) as a means of reducing sexual tension.

Although this defence was rather weak, there did at first appear to be a chance that it would prove effective; after all, the evidence presented by the boys could not be corroborated, and despite the rumours that had circulated in certain quarters, Leadbeater was still regarded by most members of the Theosophical Society as a man of unimpeachable reputation. Leadbeater's hopes of being believed were, however, considerably diminished by the discovery of documentary evidence against him in the form of a letter from him to Robin. This letter had been found in the Toronto house where the two had been, and was for the most part innocuous, a somewhat rambling discourse on astral travel; but in the middle of the letter was a coded passage (9). This passage contained obvious autoerotic implications, and when deciphered it read as follows: "If you come unaided you need to rub yourself more often. But not too often or it won't come well. This happens when you are asleep; tell me all about it. The feeling of joy is so nice. Kisses, sweetheart."

At this point Colonel Olcott, the Society's revered founder-president, put his famous "roving eye" (10) to work, made a preliminary examination of the Society's activities, and then, after the Society's first meeting, he decided that the Society's work would be of interest to the public.

The committee was set up to investigate the evidence and set up a committee of enquiry. After some deliberations, this committee, consisting of the full executive committee of the British Section together with some French and American representatives, summoned Leadbeater to appear before them in London. To the surprise of some of his opponents, the accused obeyed the summons, and what has sometimes been called "the trial" took place on 16 May 1906.

In his testimony to the committee, Leadbeater made the extraordinary claim that his clairvoyant examination of the boys' auras enabled him to know when these boys were in difficulty, sexually speaking, or in need of advice. Accordingly, he claimed, he had advised not only Douglas and Robin, but several other boys, to practice masturbation. This bold front collapsed when, under Olcott's cross-examination, Leadbeater broke down in a bad way and admitted that he had, on occasion, performed a number of what he called "indicative actions" and also that his recommendations had not been confined to boys who had reached the age of puberty. Leadbeater had already voluntarily tendered his resignation from the Theosophical Society, and having heard these damaging confessions, the committee decided, by a majority vote, to accept it.

For a time Leadbeater withdrew to the seclusion of Jersey, occupying his time with copious correspondence, justifying the line of conduct he had followed and claiming that his opponents were under the influence of "black magicians".

Nine months later, on 17 February 1907, the situation was transformed by the death, preceded by a month-long coma, of Colonel Olcott. His nominated successor was Annie Besant, who, even before her formal election to the presidency in June of the same year, had been engaged in preparing for the gradual rehabilitation of her old friend Leadbeater. To achieve this end she enlisted the services of Dr. Weller Van Hook, a well-known American theosophist, and persuaded him to write three open letters for circulation among the members of the Society. In these letters, Van Hook not only claimed that Leadbeater's enemies were enemies also "of the teachers and of the future religion of the world", but went so far as to assert that Master Koot Huomi had appeared to him and informed him that Leadbeater's sexual teachings were correct and in accordance with occult principles (11).

The rebranding operation was a success, and by early 1909 Leadbeater was, to all intents and purposes, once again a member of the Society, although it was not until the following year that this was publicly acknowledged by the theosophical press. For a time all seemed to go well, but only three years later new allegations concerning Leadbeater's morality led to a new cataclysm in the theosophical ranks. This time there was even more publicity, as the charges and the disclaimers

were no longer confined to the comparative discretion of theosophical journals and committees, but were formulated publicly in the courts of both India and England. The allegations were, in fact, a component part of the first act of Annie Bessant's tragicomic attempt to promote a young Indian, J. Krishnamurti, as Christ returned to earth.

For some years, theosophists in general, and Annie Bessant in particular, had been anticipating a new manifestation of the Christ, an event which they originally seem to have calculated to take place around 1950. Later there was a considerable shortening of the time-scale, and for a brief period Annie Bessant hoped that Dr. Van Hook's son Hubert, born in 1896, might be the vehicle through which the "world teacher" would eventually manifest; but by the early 1910s both she and Leadbeater were convinced that Krishnamurti was the chosen vehicle.

Krishnamurti was the son of Narayaniah, a devout theosophist of the Brahmin caste, who in 1908 had retired from a civil service post and had made his home in a small cottage just outside the main complex of the Theosophical High Command in Adyar, Madras. It was not long before Leadbeater's attention was drawn to Krishnamurti and his younger brother, Nityananda, in his own words, by the remarkable dimensions and colour of their astral auras, and according to another version, which I consider more likely, by the sight of the boys bathing. One thing is clear in either case: either Krishnamurti's astral or physical body made such an impact on Leadbeater that he was converted to the belief that there, and nothing but there, was the chosen vehicle of the master of masters. By the end of 1909, Narayaniah had been persuaded to let the boys move out of his house into a suite adjacent to Leadbeater's own quarters, and later, on February 10, 1910, he signed a letter, composed by the vice-president of the Theosophical Society, relinquishing custody of the boys to Annie Bessant. He came to bitterly regret this responsibility when, in early 1911, the *Antiseptic*, a local medical journal, published an article bringing to light all the old scandals about Leadbeater. This article, *Psychopathia Sexualis in a Mahatma*, went so far as to suggest that in a previous reincarnation Leadbeater had been "Onan, the son of Guda and Sua and grandson of Israel" (13). Over the next eighteen months, Narayaniah's anxiety grew until, on 24 October 1912, he filed a lawsuit to get the boys back.

Narayaniah's statement was so vague as to the nature of the "unnatural offence" he claimed to have witnessed led many readers of newspaper reports to the mistaken belief that Leadbeater was being accused of sodomy; among the misled was Aleister Crowley, who, in a speech in Manchester on 28 June 1913,



adopted a high moral tone and declared that the so-called, in "French slang "petit Jesus" is being taken too seriously, when a senile sex maniac like Leadbeater is engaged in proclaiming his ephebes as future Christs". Such statements show a complete misunderstanding of the nature of the allegations. As I have said before, the most Leadbeater was ever accused of was mutual masturbation.

The trial, which had been transferred to the Madras High Court, did not begin until 20 March 1913, and when judgment was finally delivered on 15 April, it satisfied no one. Annie Bessant lost custody of the boys, for even though both Narayaniah's and Luxman's evidence had fallen into disrepute - both had looked very bad during interrogation - the judge had denounced Leadbeater as "a man in possession of immoral ideas" and decreed that "since Narayaniah had failed to give evidence that he was a man in possession of immoral ideas", since Narayaniah had not been aware that Krishnamurti was to be educated as a "vehicle of supernatural powers" at the time of making Annie Bessant guardian of the boys, he was well within his rights to revoke the agreement. Moreover, Narayaniah was ordered, quite unreasonably, to pay the costs of the trial on both sides.

As soon as Annie Besant heard the verdict, she appealed against it and obtained a stay of execution of the judge's order that the boys be returned immediately to their father. She did not fare well at the court of appeal, however, as the court not only upheld the lower court's judgment, but the decision on costs was reversed. A further appeal was made to the judicial committee of the Privy Council.

On 2 May 1914 the judicial committee delivered its full judgment. This time Annie was completely successful - it is perhaps significant that Lord Haldane, chairman of the committee, was a former friend of hers - and it was written in the verdict that the decision of the Madras High Court was invalid because the court had failed to take into consideration the wishes and interests of the boys. The committee stressed that Marayaniah could start the legal battle again, this time in the English high court, but Marayaniah realised that her sons would come of age long before the case could be resolved, so Annie Bessant was victorious.

Ten weeks after the Privy Council made its decision, the first world war began and public interest in the work of the Theosophical Society waned. For the next four years the British people had more important things to think about than Krishnamurti's supposed equality to Christ. It was too good to last! After the war a new storm brewed, and this time it was hard to tell whether Leadbeater's enemies were more upset by his sexual behaviour or by his sexual activities.

episcopal powers in the liberal Catholic church. Indeed, in the minds of Leadbeater's opponents there seems to have been no distinction between homosexuality and liberal Catholicism.

The liberal Catholic Church had emerged as a result of the ecclesiastical activities of an eccentric Englishman named A. H. Mathew, an erratic and unstable character, whose lifelong love of animals seems to be the only constant piece in the fabric of his personality. Born in 1852 to a Roman Catholic father and Anglican mother, Mathew was baptised in both churches. Perhaps this early influence was the cause of the religious indecision that made him first an Anglican student of theology, then a Roman Catholic priest - in this period of his life, his love of animals was responsible for his terrifying the faithful at St Mary's, Bath, by introducing a live tiger into his pulpit - then a Unitarian, then a Church of England priest, then a Catholic layman, and finally an Old Catholic archbishop. Even this last period was tainted by his submission to Rome - inevitably withdrawn, a few weeks later.

Mathew was consecrated Old Catholic bishop on 28 April 1908 by Archbishop Cul of Utrecht. From a historical point of view the validity of his consecration seems unquestionable, since, although the Old Catholic Church in the Netherlands had been separated from Rome since 1739, its line of episcopal succession could be followed without any continuity up to Cardinal Antonion Barberini. However, the consecration had evidently been achieved by fraud, and while old Dutch Catholics, like Mathew himself, were convinced that the latter represented a large and growing number of English Catholics who desired autonomy from Rome, the reality was quite different. For Mathew was merely the innocent instrument of a tiny group of irritated, excommunicated and possibly financially dishonest Catholic priests. These were led by two Monsigniori, Herbert Beale and Arthur Howarth, who had both been, at one time or another, in charge of parishes in the diocese of Nottingham. They had been on good terms with Bishop Bagshawe, who had been Bishop of Nottingham until his forced retirement in 1901. Bagshawe has been described as a saint, but it seems that his most notable characteristic was senility and, despite occasional bouts of bad temper - on one occasion he excommunicated every single member of that high and eminently respectable Tory organisation The Primrose League - he was tolerant to the point of madness and appointed to positions of responsibility priests who had been defrocked from other dioceses. So capable was Bagshawe of turning a blind eye to the conduct of his subordinates, no matter how scandalous, that his diocese ended up being called *refugium peccatorum*, the refuge of sinners. Bishop Brindle, Bagshawe's successor, was a man of quite a different character and launched a clean-up operation, during which he dismissed Beale and Howarth for alleged misappropriation of mass stipends and other financial irregularities.

The These two contrived to convince Mathew and the Old Catholics that they represented 17 priests and eight large parishes. Both the parishes and the priests were largely imaginary, and the two tnonsignori seem to have had no other motive for consecrating Mathew as the head of a non-existent Old English Catholic Church than the desire to annoy his superiors, the Bishop and Cardinal Archbishop of Westminster.

On returning from his Dutch consecration Mathew soon realised that he had been the victim of a fraud. Until his death in 1919, he spent the rest of his life in solitude writing long essays attempting to prove the Baconian authorship of Shakespeare and dreaming of a National Catholic Church under his hand. Unfortunately for his own reputation, Mathew tried to put the latter dream into practice and ordained priests and consecrated bishops; he was a man with a total capacity to judge people's characters and many of his clergy were obviously unsuitable for any kind of religious office.

In 1914 Mathew consecrated F. S. Willoughby as titular bishop of St. Pancratius. (14). He had convinced Mathew that he had been subjected to religious persecution in the Church of England because of his Anglo-Catholic theological views; in fact, he had been forced out of his life after a particularly repugnant series of homosexual offences against choirboys. Willoughby's motive for becoming a bishop seems to have been financial, for after his consecration he was prepared, it seems, to confer the episcopate on anyone willing to pay a sufficiently large sum.

By this time, a majority, in fact, of Mathew's few followers were members of the Theosophical Society or one or other of its front organisations; indeed, for a brief period Mathew maintained a certain intellectual flirtation with the Theosophical Society, which he apparently hoped, with his characteristic optimism, to incorporate into his own movement. Only two months before Willoughby's death, Mathew wrote the following to Reginald Farrel, one of his priests, himself a Theosophist:

"I have so often had a sort of mental vision of Madame Bessant in the robes of an abbess! It is very curious, but I believe that something is at work in her mind and that she is seeing more clearly the divinity of the Catholic system and of revelation, which is itself capable of satisfying the aspirations and desires of the soul. She would be a new St Teresa or Catherine of Siena, and for some time now - almost a year - I feel that this is her destiny. But we shall see."

Of course he saw Mathew! For just one year after the letter quoted above, Mathew's hopes of taking over the Theosophical Society were completely destroyed. Instead, the Theosophical Society took over his church.

sia, leaving Mathew with exactly three followers - one priest and two laywomen. The rest of Mathew's former followers chose their leader, James Wedgwood, one of the founders of an occult organisation called the Rosicrucian Temple, holder of the thirty-third degree of Freemasonry, and former secretary general of the English section of the Theosophical Society. Under his leadership the Theosophists went on their way like the old Roman Catholic Church.

Willoughby, whom Mathew had suspended from his duties as bishop after a revealing series of articles in the tabloid *John Bull*, supplied the (theosophical) Old Roman Catholics with three bishops, consecrating Bernard Gauntlett and Robert King (15) in September 1915 and Wedgwood himself the following year.

Shortly after this consecration, Wedgwood handed over the management of ecclesiastical affairs in England to Bishop King and left for Australia to see Leadbeater, who had been in that country since 1913. Leadbeater was also soon made a bishop, an event he seemed to regard as of great importance; he wrote to Annie Bessant:

"Wedgwood has arrived and is in good health. His consecration to the episcopate has had the unexpected result of putting him practically at the head of movements of old Catholics so far as the British Empire is concerned.... In consequence of this I earnestly desire to offer the Movement to the Universal Master as one of the vehicles of his strength and as a channel for preparing for his coming. I brought him, therefore, before LORD MAITREYA (16), and he was pleased to accept the offer and to say that he thought the movement would fill a niche in the total scheme and be useful to him..... With his permission, Wedgwood has consecrated me as bishop, on the supposition that I am at liberty to wear my normal costume, and that I am not obliged to perform any religious ceremonies or take any part in the outside work, unless I think fit, but act as an intermediary between the LORD and this branch of his church."

The liberal Catholic church - it had adopted this new name in 1918 - enjoyed some success and quickly fell under the control of Leadbeater, who in 1920 published a large and turgid volume, *The Science of the Sacraments*, devoted to the liturgy of the church, in which he offered a wealth of astonishing information and advice - the use of Gothic revival vestments, it was recommended, because it was a very important part of the church's liturgy.

"a terrifying torrent (of force) pours out of the radiant disc of the back".

Wedgwood, it seems, shared Leadbeater's love of boys, but not his hatred of women (17), and within months of Scotland Yard taking an interest in his friendships with young men, he was in the midst of a failed attempt to seduce the wife of T. H. Martyn, a leading Austrian theosophist (18).

lians. Subsequently, Martyn became the leader of the Australian opposition to Leadbeater and his sexual and ecclesiastical practices.

There is no doubt that Wedgwood was an active homosexual; he seems to have been addicted to what the Americans call the "tea room trade" (18) - temporary relationships conducted in public urinals. On one occasion a private detective followed Wedgwood for two hours, during which time he visited no less than eighteen "comfort stations". When accused of this, Wedgwood offered a witty and interesting explanation; it was true, he said, that he had gone in search of a young man, but a young man in particular - an individual whom he had met in a previous incarnation and who had strayed (as he could discover by astral revelation) from the right path and needed to be redeemed!

Martyn and her allies quickly began to regard the liberal Catholic church as the front for a pack of paedophiles; Mrs Martyn even claimed that she had discovered Leadbeater and one of his sons naked in an embrace. Her suspicions, she said, had previously been aroused by certain stains she had found on Leadbeater's sheets.

From 1922 onwards the entire Australian press had a virulent campaign underway, based on information almost certainly supplied by Martyn, against Leadbeater, Wedgwood, the liberal Catholic church and homosexuality. Australia being Australia as it was, the vulgarity of the campaign was almost beyond Leadbeater's capacity for water - the headline LEADBEATER, A BISHOP BUMMING WITH BOYS was particularly offensive to him.

As on previous occasions, the scandal faded. Theosophical parents continued to send their children to Leadbeater for instruction, and the liberal Catholic church grew in strength. Leadbeater went so far as to build an open-air tea-tro overlooking Sydney Harbour, ready, it was said, for the day when Krishnamurti would become Christ and appear walking on the waters to visit his old friend and teacher. But, oh, the things of life! This did not come to pass. For Krishnamurti disappointed his followers by saying that a great mistake had been made and that, in spite of the prophecies of Annie Bessant and Leadbeater, Christ was not going to incarnate in him after all!

Leadbeater died peacefully in 1934. He was preceded by his giant cat. He was an animal of a highly developed spiritual nature and was pending reincarnation as a human being, a member of the Theosophical Society. Or so, at least, Leadbeater claimed.

*(1) The exception to this seems to be that strange character Ralph Chubb, who managed to amalgamate occultism, love for young boys and the worship of the*

*nature into an incoherent whole. See Appendix "Ralph Chubb, the love of youth, and William Blake".*

*(2) The pseudonym of Mrs. Violet Evans; for some brief details of her fascinating magical career see chapters XVI and XVIII of my Ritual Magic in England (Neville Spearman, 1970).*

*(3) This quotation, which I have taken from the June 1948 (cycloslil) edition of a dimi- nite occult magazine called Hermes, is particularly interesting for its association of homosexuality with the legendary blood-sucker, the vampire. I am convinced that vampirism, both in 19th century literature and 20th century occult fantasy, is symbolic (at the unconscious level) of forbidden sexuality in general and oral-genital contact in particular. The sexual undertones of short stories such as Carmilla and novels such as Dracula are evident.*

*(4) In the period in question; later, in consecutive years, there were even stranger and more exotic flourishes of theosophical doctrine, largely derived from Annie Besant's personal interpretation of Hinduism.*

*(5) For some facts about Levi and MacKenzie, see chapters II and III of my Ritual Magic in England (Neville Spearman, 1970).*

*(6) Or, to be more precise, those who followed the leadership of Colonel Olcott and Annie Besant. Most of the American Theosophists had broken with the parent body in April 1895 and had been led, first of all, by William O. Judge and then, since Judge's death, by the "Purple Mother", Katherine A. Tingley, a former spiritualist medium. The followers of Katherine Tingley hated Leadbeater, just as they hated all those who were associated in any way with Annie Besant.*

*(7) Formally, the Esoteric Section (at one time called the Eastern Section) was an unofficial organisation; its members were of no more importance than any other members of the Theosophical Society. In practice, however, it always exercised great power, and later, after the death of Colonel Olcott, it exercised effective control over the affairs of the Society.*

*(8) There was an element of twisted comedy in Fullerton's outrage, as he himself apparently had homosexual inclinations, and in February 1910 he was accused of sending indecent letters through the post - interestingly, the letters were sent to young Douglas Petit. Fullerton was deemed incapable of defence and spent the rest of his life in a home for the criminally insane.*

(9) Or, to be more precise, an alphabetic code. This was of a rather symbolic nature; all consonants were represented by the preceding letter of the alphabet, all vowels by the following vowel in the series a, e, i, o, u. Thus, the coded letter e could represent either the consonant f or the vowel a.

(10) We owe the best description of this famous eye to that peculiar Russian, Vsevolod Solovyoff. He wrote of Olcott that "one of his eyes was extremely disobedient and from time to time used to turn in all directions, sometimes with surprising and very unpleasant rapidity. As long as the disobedient eye remained still you had before you a handsome, pleasant, good-natured, though not particularly intelligent man, who won you by his looks and inspired you with confidence. Then, suddenly, something would twist, the eye would be released and begin to move suspiciously and mischievously, and the confidence would disappear in an instant". The full text of Solovyoff's amusing description of Olcott can be found on pp. 369 of his *A Modern Priestess of Isis* (Longmann Green & Co., 1895).

(11) Koot Huomi was one of the teachers, those almost certainly mythical, semi-supernatural beings who supposedly lived in the Himalayas and had given Madame Blavatsky her mission. As far as the message to Von Hook is concerned, it is clear that either there was a doctrinal split in the Great White Brotherhood (as these supermen were collectively known) or that the celestial telephone lines had been crossed, for only a few months earlier Koot Huomi's colleague, Master Morya, had informed Olcott that while Leadbeater was undoubtedly sincere, his sexual teachings were utterly wrong.

(12) Arthur H. Nethercot, whose two-volume biography seems destined to be the definitive study of Annie Bessant's life, finds certain discrepancies between the Bessantian "conception of Jesus as an avatar and Jesus as a mere Teacher among other teachers". I do not believe that this discrepancy has any real existence. Annie Bessant's extremely confused Christology was very similar to that of the Docetics; she regarded Jesus only as a man, in whom the "cosmic Christ" had manifested Himself at His baptism in the Jordan. Jesus, she maintained, had remained "controlled" until the crucifixion, when the Christ (temporarily) abandoned his vehicle, thus explaining Jesus' cry from the cross, "My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?" It is interesting to note that Mary Baker Eddy held very similar positions on the nature of the Christ.

(13) A reference to the "sin of Onan", nowadays an obsolete term for masturbation. Onan, it will be recalled, was the Old Testament character who "poured his seed upon the ground", thus arousing the wrath of Jehovah. Most Hebrew scholars today are convinced that the biblical passage in question refers not to masturbation, but to coitus interruptus, the

*practice of separation from the male before ejaculation.*

*(14) In the Old Catholic Church, the name given by Mathew to his tiny organisation.*

*(15) Bishop King, a professional astrologer, was a theosophist until his death in 1953. Gauntlett resigned from the episcopate in 1924, joined the British Israelites and travelled widely, giving lectures designed to prove that the Anglo-Saxons were the lost ten tribes of Israel.*

*(16) Lord Maitreya, it will be remembered, was the Living Christ, who was shortly to manifest, or so it was believed, in Krishnamurti. Presumably Leadbeater brings Wedgwood to Lord Maitreya by a quick visit to the astral plane.*

*(17) Leadbeater had never particularly liked the opposite sex, and by 1916 this aversion had reached the point where he a) refused to shake hands with women, and b) refused to stay in houses where husband and wife shared a bed.*

*(18) Literally, "trading in the tea room".*



## Communist paradise

*Article found on the web*

The more idiotic a man is, the less he investigates the daily falsification of history. Read the following words about the promised land of Marxism.

### **COMMUNIST GENOCIDES WERE PREMEDITATED AND COLDLY PLANNED.**

There is criminal and genocidal intent from Moses Hess and Karl Marx to Iosif Stalin and Mao Tse Tung.

-----  
"The next world war will cause not only reactionary classes and dynasties, but also reactionary peoples to disappear from the surface of the earth. This too is part of progress.

*F. Engels, with the approval of Karl Marx, in response to Bakunin's work, the "Appeal to the Slaves".*

\* \* \*

"Every house today is marked with a mysterious red cross. The judge is history, the executor of the sentence is the proletariat".

*Karl Marx, quoted by Albert Camus in "The Rebel Man". P. 241.*

\* \* \*

"This war will last for decades, even centuries. Do not laugh at me; in the intervals there may even be peace treaties and all sorts of amusing pastimes. Like a river that flows underground at times, this war, too, will continually take different forms, and at times it will acquire a repulsive resemblance to peace, for it has nothing to do with the common war. It will creep into every heart. The wall of every city, the fence of every garden, the threshold of every gate will become a new front (...) In the near future the solemn annihilation of the Jewish people will take place. The programme includes, in addition to the traditional persecutions, which are highly appreciated by the public, the following methods of annihilation, which are much more advanced according to the sense of the times: burning of Jews, burial alive, watering the camps with Jewish blood, as well as the methods of total annihilation of the Jewish people.

The new government, of evacuation and purging of undesirable elements. All cardinals, bishops, English lords, Roman aristocrats, liberal Russians, French journalists, members of the Hohenzollern family..., as well as all those who wish to take part (...) Dear comrade, I have no doubt at all that the kingdom of freedom will dawn one day, probably when the last men on our planet have been annihilated. But for the moment we are entering the realm of pure power, I beseech you! Do not adorn your whips with violets! Great and beautiful is your mission to so accustom men to their chains that they take them for the caressing embrace of a mother.

*ILYA EHRENBURG, in her novel "Jurenito", 1921. SSACHNO 90-91.*

\* \* \*

"To get rid of our enemies, we must have our own social terror. We must attract to our side, say, ninety of the hundred million inhabitants of Soviet Russia. As for the others, we have nothing to say to them. They must be annihilated.

*Grigori Zinoviev Apfelbaum, September 1918, in "Severnaya Comuna", No. 109, 19 September 1918, p. 2. BLACK BOOK, 93.*

\* \* \*

"During Lenin's bloody dictatorship, Rohrberg's commission of enquiry, which entered Kiev after the seizure of the city in August 1919 by the volunteers, states the following:

"The whole concrete floor of the big garage (this is the execution room of the Kiev provincial prison) was flooded with blood; and the blood did not run, but formed a layer of a few inches; it was a horrible mixture of blood, brains, pieces of skulls, locks of hair and other human remains. All the walls, pierced with thousands of bullets, were splattered with blood, and pieces of brains and scalps were stuck on them.

A trench 25 centimetres wide by 25 centimetres deep and about 10 metres long led from the centre of the garage to a nearby room, where there was an underground exit pipe. This trench was completely filled with blood.

Usually, immediately after the massacre, the bodies were transported out of town in trucks, cars or vans and buried in a mass grave. In a corner of the garden we came across another, older grave containing about eighty bodies, and there we discovered signs of cruelty and mutilation on the bodies.

The most diverse and unimaginable lacerations. There lay disembowelled corpses; others had several limbs amputated, some were dismembered, and others had their eyes gouged out, and their heads, faces, necks and trunks covered with deep wounds. further on we found a corpse with a cradle nailed to its chest; and others had no tongue. In one corner of the grave we discovered many arms and legs detached from the trunk.

*S.P. Melgunov, "Le Terror Rouge en Russie", from 1918 to 1923. Payot, 1927. P. 161.*

\* \* \*

The Italian newspaper "La Divina Parola" published the following about the dictatorship of Bela Kuhn in Hungary in its issue of 25 April 1920: "During the anti-Bolshevik reaction, corpses were found in underground cellars, confusingly piled up. Foreign diplomats invited by the people to confirm with their own eyes such horrors, testify to having seen not a few corpses of nuns with the crucifix which they used to wear hanging on their chests, nailed to their hearts, and the beads of rosaries hammered into their temples and all around their heads".

\* \* \*

The newspaper Laisve, in its 23rd issue of 19 July (1941), published the following account: "In Lankeliekas the Bolsheviks took the parish priest Balsys, the chaplain Petrika and Professor Dabrinka from Vilaviekis prisoner on the first day of the war. The prisoners were dragged into the nearby forest, where they were tortured in the most cruel manner and shot dead. The parish priest Balsys was found crucified on a tree. A strip of skin had been cut from his back. In Zarassi, a piece of skin was cut in the shape of a cross from the chest of the priest Baltrimas; nails were hammered into his head and eyes.

\* \* \*

"In Croatia alone more than 400,000 of the faithful and religious have perished; more than 100,000 Catholics are suffering in the concentration camps; 15% of the priests have been murdered... The venerated image of Our Lady of Bistrice, patron saint of Croatia, torn from the Cathedral of Zagreb and torn to pieces in the square.

10 February 1945. Tito's hordes enter Soroki-Brijeb (Croatia) and lock up as many Franciscan priests as they can find in the convent, which they then burn with petrol".

*NCWC (National Catholic Welfare Conference) from Washington, Nov. 1946.*

\* \* \*

"After the fall of the Wall, Russian historians themselves have been adding to the horrendous and subhuman picture of Lenin and Stalin's cruelty, which we described in "The Gates of Hell", with new data. For example, Vladimir Paulovich Naumov has extended to the whole succession of Soviet leaders, from Lenin to Andropov, the slogan of absolute terror. Under Stalin, persecution, deportation and internment in gulags affected half a million Christian priests, with particular cruelty against Catholics. The number of executions among priests rose to an unsuspected two hundred thousand. The executions of priests were initiated by Lenin on 1 May 1918, when he shot three thousand" (Data from ABC de Madrid, 11 February 1996, p. 42).

*Ricardo de la Cierva, La Hoz y la Cruz, p.14.*

\* \* \*

"I can give the number of human losses immediately: SIXTY-SIX MILLION DEAD. These are the human losses in Russia as a result of the socialist experiment: SIXTY-SIX MILLION PEOPLE.

With the war (journalist)

No, without the war, that is, discounting the losses of the Second World War. I repeat, from 1917 to the present day the human losses in Russia amount to SIXTY SIX MILLION HUMAN BEINGS".

*Alexander Solzhenitsyn, Alert to the West, p. 254.*

## **Comments on this article**

### **daniel marchese**

No wonder, it was foreseen by the demiurge. Idiots are those who think that they will occupy important positions in the future communist world government. They too will be mass-bred as sycophants and servants. Only the group chosen by the demiurge thousands of years ago, only them and no one else. The rest: slaves. And if they do not serve as slaves: eliminated. Christianity (the first infiltrators sent by the demiurge), Freemasonry (the servants of the demiurge) and communism (the avenging ver-guesters of the demiurge), these are the three filth responsible for the destruction of man. Three filth and the same master: the group chosen by the Satan Jehovah. Each one gives way to the next, when it has fulfilled its mission. Once its mission has been accomplished, Christianity has meekly given way to the

Freemasonry for the second part of the plan. We are now approaching the darkest phase of the Kali-Yuga: when Freemasonry, its mission accomplished, gives way to Communism for the fulfilment of the third and final part of the plan: total world enslavement by the demiurge's chosen group. It is Masonic America meekly retreating before Communist China, so that the world dictatorship of the "proletariat" can take the reins for the final assault on the Spirit anchored in the soul of man. Most of them will realise this when it is too late. In that case it will be well deserved, for being idiots, for not wanting to wake up, for believing what the newspapers and television say, for believing in the bible or in Marx. I recommend the film "La isla siniestra", so that you can see to what degree the sleeping man struggles not to know the truth, not to see reality, not to wake up. He prefers to be imprisoned or to die rather than to know the Truth.

**andres P.**

"I think you mean the one with Leonardo deCaprio, Ben Kinsley and Max von Sydow.

**Antonio Busti**

Three are the gradual historical stages towards the total obscuration of the Spirit. With Christianity, humanity became acquainted with the demiurge and his minions, his writings, his thoughts and his pretensions. Thus, warriors were transformed into sheep, giving priority to the soul over the Spirit. With Freemasonry, mankind learned to admire and obey the demiurge and his lackeys, becoming his servants. With communism mankind learned to be slaves of the demiurge and his demons, becoming absolute slaves of the demiurge's lackeys, on the same level as animals. In the process of the gradual enslavement of humanity, Christianity had the mission to bring about appeasement and domestication. Turn the other cheek, forgive your enemies, do not kill, love your enemies, love God above all things, and so on. Thus he handed humanity over to the dictatorship of Freemasonry from 1789 onwards. There began the second stage, which led mankind into communism, the third and final stage, from 1917 onwards. It is well known that the United States financed the Russian communists, protected them during World War II, and finally gave them the atomic bomb. World War II pitted the followers of the demiurge Satan against the followers of the Unknowable God. Satanists versus Luciferians. For the time being the Satanists triumphed, and so we are.

**Daniel Marchese**

Fidel Castro and Chavez give their views on gypsies and Jews:

**"Stop slandering Jews".**

*THE UNIVERSAL*

Thursday, 9 September 2010 12:00 AM

Washington - Cuban leader Fidel Castro called on Iranian President Mahmoud Ahmadinejad to "stop defaming the Jews", in the first instalment of an interview published on Tuesday in the US magazine Atlantic Monthly.

The former Cuban leader told journalist Jeffrey Goldberg, the magazine's correspondent, that Iran's government must understand the consequences of anti-Semitic theology "that began two thousand years ago", Efe said.

"I don't think anyone has been more insulted than the Jews. I would say much more than Muslims," Castro added.

"The Jews have had a much harder life than we have. There is nothing that compares to the Holocaust," he said.

The interview with Goldberg is the only one Castro has given to a US reporter since leaving government.

**Fidel Castro:** "The expelled Roma, the victims of the Holocaust, are like another race".

*September 11, 2010 - By Isanora Santana - Posted in Leaders*

Fidel Castro, former president of Cuba, is against France's decision to expel Roma of Romanian origin, who set up camps on the outskirts of French cities.

The Cuban president said that this decision can be compared to a Holocaust race.

### **Chávez announces meeting with Jewish community**

*MARIA LILIBETH DA CORTE / EL UNIVERSAL*

Thursday, 9 September 2010 12:00 AM

President Hugo Chávez will "soon" meet with the Jewish community in Venezuela.

"They have tried to make a little campaign that I am anti-Jewish, an enemy of the Jews (...) in truth, we respect and love the Jewish people," Chávez said while touring the International Fair of Venezuela (Fitven).

Noting that the Fitven, held on the Los Próceres promenade, is held in homage to Argentina, the president stressed that his counterpart from the southern nation was "very happy" because he would be meeting "with the Jewish community in the hours leading up to Yom Kippur, the Day of Atonement" and that he had let him know via Twitter. "Hugo, they tell me that before Yom Kippur you will meet with the Venezuelan Jewish community. I'm so glad. A hug," Kirchner wrote on his account on Tuesday night. Chávez replied: "Hello Cristina. Very happy for your message. It will be a good meeting.

"In Venezuela there is a respectable Jewish community" and the Argentinean president, "who has always been worried because she knows that they call me a tyrant, a murderer, a dictator, an anti-Semite, but she knows that this is totally false, as almost everyone knows (...) she found out about this meeting" and expressed her happiness, Chávez reiterated yesterday at Fitven, in statements broadcast by state-run VTV.

### **O. Ghio**

David Rockefeller said that the best society today, the best system of government is Communist China. Of course, a capitalist banker is happy to do lavish business with the state capitalism of the Chinese communists. That sinecure banker would like the future world government to be like the Chinese communist dictatorship. That is the liberal-Marxist clamp that suffocates and enslaves the people. They need a world police state in which all citizen-slaves are controlled, and a gigantic mass of slaves with starvation wages is assured. And that no one can rebel, and whoever does, must be secretly murdered. Congratulations, and to do that shit they wanted to win the Second World War?

**M.G.**

Today is 27 October 2010. One demon less in Argentina, I hope others will follow, although I don't think there will be much more to come before we are completely cleansed.





## **Jehovah's Witnesses. Their false prophecies. Their shameful history.**

**Text extracted from the video posted on [www.gnosisprimordial.com](http://www.gnosisprimordial.com)**

It all began in Pennsylvania in the early 1870s when an 18-year-old Charles Taze Russell came under the influence of a Seventh-day Adventist preacher. Russell began conducting his own Bible classes. A small group that would eventually grow into the Watch Tower Bible & Tract Society.

Taken directly from the prophetic speculations of a New York Seventh-day Adventist by the name of Nelson Barbour, Russell claimed that in 1799 the end time had begun, and that in 1874 Christ had returned in invisible form and 1914 would be the end of the world. In 1879, when Russell was just 27 years old, he was so passionately convinced that these dates had been given to him by God, that he sold his prosperous clothing business and headed for a new direction in his life.

With very little education and theological knowledge, Russell began to write and print his magazine "Zion's Watch Tower", the Herald of the presence of Christ. Known today as "The Watchtower" it began with 6000 copies and has grown to 288 million copies annually. It dictates all the major doctrines to Jehovah's Witnesses around the world. During his lifetime Russell wrote a vast series of books, including a series of volumes entitled "Studies in the Scriptures". According to Russell, no one could understand the scriptures without these books; and to read the bible without these books would lead the reader into spiritual darkness.

One of Russell's teachings was that the pyramids of Egypt were designed and placed there by God as a second Witness after the Bible. It would be an instrument to reveal His great plan of ages for mankind. Its measurements indicate the length of a year, the weight of the earth, and the distance from the sun, etc. Russell believed that his dates and chronologies were confirmed by the measurements of the internal passages of the great pyramid of Gizah. According to Russell, the passages verified 1914 as the year the world would end.

Eventually 1914 came, and passed... And Russell and his followers were not taken out of the land and the end had not come. John Night, who was then just 15 years old, remembers what came next: "When 1914 passed we had to change our views, as we had to do again some years later..." The date of 1914 was changed... to the following year of 1915....

Then, by 1918. Certainly, Armageddon was just around the corner... But in 1916 Charles Taze Russell dies, ill, troubled and disillusioned. A massive pyramid lies beside his grave as a sad reminder of his false prophecies of Armageddon (1914, 1915, 1918).

Through political manipulation, a Missouri lawyer named Joseph Franklyn Rutherford, who had given himself the title of Judge, became the 2nd president of the Watch Tower Bible & Tract Society in 1917. In 1918, Judge Rutherford, now elected, wrote his book, "Millions Who Live Today Shall Never Die", the beginning of a worldwide effort to recruit people, the "Millions" campaign... Without much surprise Rutherford proclaimed the coming destruction of the present world to be soon, by 1925 at the earliest. Based on the promises of the divine word, we can come to the positive and indisputable conclusion that "millions now living shall never die. In 1920 the book "Millions" was published and in it Rutherford claimed that the ancient patriarchs Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, David, etc., would be resurrected by 1925 to rule together as princes in the new earthly paradise. Jehovah's Witnesses were convinced that Rutherford's prophecy was true. Many witnesses sold their homes and businesses and took to the road, living in cars and trucks as itinerants and paupers and spreading the warning everywhere of an Armageddon on the doorstep by 1925. As 1925 approached, some farmers refused to plant their fields because they believed the end was near. Finally, 1925 came and just as in 1914 with Russell, nothing happened. Once again, the Watch Tower prophecies proved to be false.

Like Russell, Rutherford stuck to his story that the end was just around the corner. In 1929, Rutherford had this palatial mansion built. It was intended for Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, so that these great men would have a place to live when they were resurrected. This mansion was located in an exclusive district of San Diego, California, and was given the name Beth Sarim, the Hebrew word meaning "House of Princes". The world entered the depression of the 1930s, but Rutherford lived like a millionaire, spending the Witnesses' money and living at Beth Sarim and summering in Europe. While Americans were suffering the misery of the 1930s depression, Rutherford was enjoying the use of two 16-cylinder Cadillacs.

Under Rutherford, the Watchtower became an oil well, new books, literature and tracts poured out like a flood to be sold door-to-door by faithful Jehovah's Witnesses. He urged his followers to devote themselves wholly to the Lord's work. He urged young couples not to marry and to put their energies into proclaiming the Kingdom. Even portable phonographs were used in house-to-house preaching. Around the world, Witnesses stood in front of churches on Sunday mornings with signs accusing them of being a snare and a trap.

fraud.

Eventually, the Society had its own radio station built and by 1933 there were 403 stations across the nation, harshly and mercilessly attacking the clergy, politicians and businessmen he branded as greedy. Both on radio and in print he continued to insist that the end of the world was only months away.

The end came, but only for Rutherford. In 1942 he died in his grand Beth Sarim Mansion. The house he built for himself as a luxurious testimony in the name of God. In retrospect, perhaps the only testimony his luxurious mansion meant was the cash value of his 1925 false prophecy. In 1948, the Watchtower Society quietly sold the property to leave no trace of this shameful chapter in its history.

Today, modern Jehovah's Witnesses have no idea that Beth Sarim ever existed. With Rutherford's death, the era of charismatic personalities also ended. Today, fueled by the anxiety of a nuclear age, the Watchtower is a giant multinational corporation spreading a message of ruin to every corner of the globe. Backing it up, between God and millions of Jehovah's Witnesses, is an autocratic group of advisors who call themselves "The Governing Body," because Jehovah's Witnesses believe that this is the only elite Jehovah uses as a channel for spiritual nourishment. This group rules with undisputed authority. Every Jehovah's Witness is subject to its dictatorship.

**Important:** *This article originally featured a video entitled "Jehovah's Witnesses. Their false prophecies. Their shameful history" from which the text transcribed here has been extracted and which can be viewed by accessing our website [www.gnosis-primordial.com](http://www.gnosis-primordial.com) and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine that it has or among the articles published in the month of April 2010).*

## **Comments on this article**

### **Sebastian**

A preg.... primordial gnostic believes in jesus?

### **J.H.A.**

On this site, in several places there are Gnostic views on Jesus, both in the forum comments and in the articles. In Nimrod's fragments from Rosario there is also something about that.

### **Gabriela**

The Christian TDJ organisation had its errors (especially in the fulfilment of prophecy), no one denies that. This was because the spiritual light (or holy spirit) even in the time of Russell and Rutherford was dim. Now, things have changed. We no longer dare to throw around dates about the end of the world because through the study of the scriptures we realised that not even Christ Himself knows, only His Father does. But, yes, that we live in the period of "the last days" is irrevocable, it is supported by the prophecies that are currently being fulfilled as: 2Timothy 3:1-5; Matthew 24:14, among others. That is why we preach all over the world that the end will come "like a thief" (it does not warn when it will attack, it surprises you the moment you least expect it) and happy is the one who stays awake.

Many of the beliefs that some witnesses held, in the past, were abolished as the light increased. It would be good if the author of the video would take action and show how the TDJs "evolved" over time. Unless he is an apostate who wants to discredit the organisation at all costs.

### **Daniel Marchese**

That is to say that as they are unmasked, they change their mask, their mask. How good. So much skill, so many lies. And so they adapt, "evolving", brainwashing the imbeciles with their deceptions. To be an apostate of the demiurge's religions is a good thing, but as a Gnostic I will speak. What is so Christian about you? It is only appearance. You just study and parrot the Old Testament. That is all you are interested in. You are worshippers of Jehovah Satan, the wicked creator of unclean matter and the disgusting beasts of the earth. You are worshippers of Satan, the creator of the slave man, the sheep man, whom he placed in his earthly Hell as a "steward", as a servant. But then, thanks to the messenger Lucifer, this human being, a slave of Satan, was able to free himself and escape from this hell. But man still lacks one more liberation: liberation from the horrible body and soul, created by the demiurge Jehovah. Man still has his spirit chained to body and soul and must free himself from them to be free for all eternity. The "immortality" promised by Jehovah's Witnesses will last at best until the next pralaya comes. That is the immortality reserved for the Satan Jehovah's Witnesses. Immortality is one thing; eternity is quite another. Neither Jehovah nor his slaves are eternal. The fraudulent creation, including bodies and souls, will last until the next pralaya. Only the Spirits of the True and Unknowable God are eternal. And the demiurge Jehovah will exist until the liberated humans transmuted into Eternal Spirits destroy him forever. Investigate who finances you from the beginning. You like to be slaves. You like to give yourselves to Satan body and soul as slaves, so that he can do what he wants with you. You have the soul of a whore. You think that Satan is the one true God. You will see, when you die, who that scum was that you were worshipping. Don't forget that making pacts with the devil is a terrible mistake. Satan always deceives and betrays the object and the object.

the sycophants who worship him.

### **Carnevale, Cristian**

Then they should be called Jehovah's Witnesses Satan and not just Jehovah's Witnesses. It is good to know that Jehovah is another of Satan's names.

### **Wirlanza**

We the witnesses of Jehovah are not ashamed of our organization you don't know that JEHOVAH is the all powerful god don't say anything because Jehovah is not Satan. Besides Jehovah was the one who created us also the sky the sun the earth the plants the animals in one word he created everything. So think a little if Jehovah is so perverse as you say why did he create everything?

Don't get your mouths dirty talking BAD about us because JEHOVAH is watching you and you are going to pay what you deserve.

You like us cannot see him but he sees us and saves the good and bad things we do. Even if you don't believe in Jehovah he will still love you with all his heart, I invite you to join us and you will see that we are not as we are portrayed, greetings and think about what I have written.

### **Mercado, Julio**

If you knew who Jehovah is you would surely be ashamed, but you do not, because you are asleep. Jehovah indeed created man, his body (with clay) and his soul (with his breath). He also created the sky, the sun, the earth, plants, animals, spiders, viruses, polio, idiots like you, and so on. But just because he created all that shit doesn't make him all-powerful, on the contrary, his failed creation proves that he is an inferior, imperfect and perverse god. He created all that because he is wicked. You are worshipping the wrong god. If you are looking for a perfect and eternal being you have the wrong god.

So Jehovah is watching us and will punish us if we do not obey him? a fine punishing monster you worship. We have awakened, and so we have known who Jehovah really is, we have solemnly disowned and put him away, we have cursed him, and we have been freed from his influence. He could never punish us. He has no power over us because we do not respect or fear him. We have been totally freed from that demon. The liberated Spirit is superior to the demiurge Jehovah.

Everything that is good for Jehovah is evil for us. Everything that is good and perfect for us produces real horror in Jehovah. We are not interested in either his hate or his love. If he dared to look at us he would feel only dread.

We live in our Spirit, which was not created by Jehovah. Jehovah created the body and the soul, but he did not create the Spirit. The Spirit belongs to another world, to the perfect and eternal world of the True and Unknowable God. All that belongs to the Unknowable World: the True God, his Envoys, the Eternal Spirits, etc.

produces great horror in the demiurge Jehovah.

To live in bondage to the hellish world created by Jehovah is to live in absolute slavery to the Spirit. For those who do not rebel against Jehovah's Satan, only total disintegration awaits them after death. It is like living in the dictatorship of communist Cuba: there is freedom and free will as long as one does not disobey the will and laws of the Sephardic Fidel Castro Ruz. If Castro Ruz did not comply with the laws and commands of Jehovah, if he were on the side of the Unknowable, the whole world would have already invented another Pearl Harbor or another 9/11 to attack and destroy him. But as he is a good servant of the Satan Jehovah, he is protected and encouraged.

If you still have any courage and sanity left in you to rebel against the satanic menorah, you are invited to study the True Gnosis, which is found in the immortal writings of Nimrod of Rosario, in the hope that these works will not produce in you the same horror that they would produce in the demon Jehovah, your master.

Not only Nimrod of Rosario, but also the Great Mani in the third century A.D. already affirmed that Jehovah is Satan. You can read that in Mani: Kephalaia (65) (159,1- 7)(Manichean Coptic Papyri, Chester Beatty Library, I, CdO 14).

Enjoy.

### **Javieroroco**

Neither is Jehovah the creator of mankind, but neither is he an all-powerful god. Jehovah is the compilation of several gods from different pantheons. The Jewish god, after the mythical Moses (yes! mythical, he did not exist), from that date, Jehovah is distinguished with a god, also called marduk. He is not a creator, he was simply proclaimed the supreme god, by the other gods, not because they wanted to, but because marduk took over everything. But his time on the throne is about to end. I wish Jehovah had been a creator, he's not even that, he's just a chatty demon!

### **C. Carnevale**

I recommend a book about Jehovah's Witnesses that you can find by googling "Zion the last imperialism" by Walter Degreff. It talks about the Jehovah's Witnesses.

## **The Mormons are governed by Freemasonry.**

### **Mormon Rites and Masonic Rites**

*Extract from the article by Roberto Federigo*

The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, or Mormons, is perhaps one of the most controversial and colourful of the sects to emerge from the North American Protestant revival of the 18th and 19th centuries. To their religious syncretism (heretical Christianity, paganism, witchcraft) we must add the important influence of part of Masonic ritualism. Before making this interesting comparison, I will give an overview of its history and beliefs.

### **Comparison between Mormons and Freemasons**

*Mormons*

Freemasons

*Their initiation rites are in the temple.*

Their initiation rites are in lodges.

*They tried to impose and speak in Adamic language.*

They tried to impose the Esperanto language.

*The temple is white in colour.*

The loggia is generally white in colour.

*They are dressed entirely in white, with holy garments including undergarments.*

In the first grade they are dressed in white shirts and trousers.

*They use secret handshakes to identify themselves.*

They use secret handshakes to identify themselves.

*They believe that the only temples here on earth that the Lord is interested in are the physical bodies of believers.*

They believe that the body is a temple and property of the Lord.

*To join a temple you must have a recommendation signed by the bishop of your ward and the ward president.*

To join a lodge you must have the recommendation of a Brother Mason and the acceptance of the V. Master.

*The questions to the applicant are:*

- 1) Their moral cleanliness.*
- 2) If you support the general authorities.*
- 3) If you pay your full tithe.*
- 4) If you look at the word of wisdom.*
- 5) If you are wearing regulation underwear.*
- 6) If you seek to attend services regularly, obey the rules, laws and commandments of the gospel.*
- 7) If you have ever been denied a referral.*
- 8) If he was never divorced.*

The questions to the applicant are:

- A) I have taken cognizance of the principles and aims of the institution, as well as of the requirements for admission, the rights and duties of members and its declaration of principles, which are set out on the back of this application, which I freely and spontaneously subscribe to.
- B) That I have never submitted any application for admission to that institution before.
- C) That I have never been convicted of any crime.
- D) That I have not belonged nor do I belong to any entity that is against public order or contrary to the laws or ethical or moral norms.
- E) That I undertake to respect the obligations inherent to the members of this institution, and to pay any fees that may be stipulated.

*After admission the initiate is washed and anointed and the "endowment" ceremony begins.*

After admission the initiate strips himself of all metallic objects.

*They put on a "shield" or bottom (folded white cloth, with an opening for the head). This is open at the sides (for men and women). An assistant washes their bodies with running water from head to toe, touching every part of the body, including the sexual parts and anus. Then in a separate box the same parts are anointed with oil. There follows the confirmation of the anointing and the giving and putting on of sacred undergarments which they are to wear forever, day and night.*

They wear a shirt open on the left side of their chest and trousers tucked into their left leg, all made of a rustic white cloth.

*They call a non-Mormon a Gentile.*

They call a non-Mason a profane person.

*At the ceremony the individual is given a new name, then dressed in costume and given a green apron called a "fig leaf", a robe and*



*a veil or cap (female-male).*

At initiation the individual is given a new name, and is given an apron which varies according to the grade.

### **Comments on this article**

#### **Alexander Moncada**

My friend, what a pity that you are so wrong in your beliefs about Mormons. I am of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints and the things that you mention as characteristics of the Mormon church have several falsehoods, such as for example that in the washing ceremony all the members of the body of the person are touched including the genitals... you really are a pity, misinforming people on the internet telling lies. You are not a gnostic, I was also a gnostic and I like gnosis, the practice of gnosis allows you to see and recognise the truth, but the truth is not in you.

#### **A. Troncoso**

You should not look at details and details for the time being, but dedicate yourself first to the great and ultimate goals of Mormonism. Which is your God: the God of the Bible, the demiurge, or the True Unknowable God? Do you believe in Jesus Christ, the myth invented by the synarchy to brainwash backward peoples? Besides the non-existent Jesus, there is Abraham, Moses and so many others who did not exist either, they are myths to feed the poor masses, who yesterday acclaimed Christianity and today Marxism, because they do not care about any opium. In which gnosis were you that now you have fallen so low? When you find the true gnosis, you will never desert it, unless you are a soul without spirit.

#### **Cristian Carnevale**

First, it must be seen whether a religion is in the service of the demiurge satan and his demons, or whether, on the contrary, it works for the cause of the Unknowable God. Secondly, it must be seen whether a religion seeks dissolution and final fusion with the satanic demiurge, or whether, on the contrary, it seeks rebellion against the satanic demiurge and his work. It is easy to see on which side are the Mormons, the Jehovah's Witnesses, the sect of Samael A Un Huevo, etc.

#### **josue**

Hello I just want to say that many people like to invent things that do not really exist the truth that comparing churches or lodges whatever you call them is a disrespect to jesus christ and jehovah the truth first religions are perfectly investigated and what you are doing is trying to disturb the spirit of the people being influenced by satan because attacking your neighbour in this way is a sin because the purpose of satan is to keep the people of the world in a state of fear and disrespect.

If a person withdraws from a church it is for that very reason some do it because they have no love for the things of God and others do it because there are people who belong to other religions and only to convince other people to come to their church and those churches that remove people from other churches by means of the devils that type of person just as you are doing what you are doing that is com- I am not sure if you are a person who is influenced by satan as you are because God wants us all to be saved and to achieve eternal life but with that attitude do you think you will achieve it? Each one has a free albedrio and if one decides a religion is because he has love to God and nobody can go forced to a religion because Jehovah does not like that and if you really want to make comments investigate well to each religion one by one but do it heart investigate the Doctrines because you really love the lord not for being inventing things without sense love the things of Jehovah because they are not a game....Don't be a Chavon and ill-intentioned don't make people believe things that are not....

#### **ALEX**

"Josue", BLIND BORDERS LIKE YOU DO NOT EVEN HAVE THE CAPACITY TO SEE THE WHOLE PAGE TO KNOW WHO IS BEHIND WHOM, THE SYNARCHY IS LIKE THAT, IT HAS SEPARATE TIES TO EACH OTHER AND ONE WOULD NEVER SUSPECT THAT THEY ARE RELATED BECAUSE THEY ARE BORN FROM THE SAME ROOT, THE MODERN ZOMBIE MAN JUST WANDERS FROM ONE PLACE TO ANOTHER, STUMBLING AND WANDERING, SEARCHING FOR "SPIRITUAL TRUTH", GOING FROM CATHOLIC TO EVANGELICAL, THEN TO JEWISH, THEN TO JEHOVAH'S WITNESS, THEN TO THEOSOPHY, AND HE DOES NOT KNOW THAT ALL HE HAS DONE IS TO GO IN CIRCLES BECAUSE EVERYTHING IS DIRECTED BY JEHOVAH DEMIUR- GO.

YOU CAN NOT DISRESPECT JESUS BECAUSE HE DID NOT EXIST, IT IS A TACTIC OF THE JEWS TO SOFTEN, TO REBAÑIZAR AND APPEASE THE WORLD TO AVOID THEIR SPIRITUAL AWAKENING, AS FOR SATA- NAS YOU SHOULD KNOW THAT IT IS THE SAME JEHOVAH DEMIURGE, IS HIS ALTER-EGO CREATED BY THE CONSPIRATORS TO MAKE THE DEMIURGE LOOK GOOD AND PERFECT WHILE HIS MOST CRUEL CHARACTERISTICS, THE ONLY DEMON THAT EXISTED, EXISTS AND WILL EXIST UNTIL HE IS EXTERMINATED IS JEHOVAH-SATAN, THE SAME ONE THAT YOU AND ALL THE CHRISTIANS, JEWS, MUSLIMS, LAVEYAN SATANISTS, MARXISTS, COMMUNISTS, CAPITALISTS, WORSHIP.

HE WILL NOT GIVE YOU ETERNAL LIFE, HE WILL SIMPLY CONSUME YOU, DEVOUR YOU, ENGULF YOU WHO HAVE FORGOTTEN YOUR IMMORTAL SPIRIT AND HAVE PREPARED YOUR APPEASED SOUL FOR YOUR WHOLE MISERABLE AND HUMBLE EXISTENCE WITH TALES SUCH AS

THOSE OF "JESUS", BUDDHA OR SAMAEL EVEN GUEVÓN. BECAUSE THEY ARE FAINT-HEARTED PEOPLE WHO SAY ALL THE IDIOTIC THINGS LIKE WHAT YOU HAVE JUST SAID.

**Cristian Carnevale**

These comments are very good, Alex, because they help us to wake up. And to always remind us of the real situation we are in.



## **Rotarians are Freemasons in disguise**

*Article found on the web*

### **ROTARY CLUB INTERNATIONAL: THE LITTLE BROTHER OF FREEMASONRY**

It is a fact that Rotarians flourish where Masons are most abundant, so much so that they are usually nothing more than Masons in disguise.

Its founder was a Freemason and its main collaborators and Freemasons are today's international leaders. In London there is a Masonic Lodge - the Rotary Lodge - reserved exclusively for Rotarian Masons and whose Grand Master is the Prince Consort, Philip of Edinburgh.

The January 1928 Bulletin of the Spanish Grand Orient stated that "the Masons could be considered as the elder brothers of the Rotarians, since there are great points of contact between one institution and the other".

In the Rotary Clubs," states the Masonic magazine "Alpina", "many Freemasons have their place; and this is easily understandable," it adds, "given the principles that govern Rotarianism".

It is, therefore, not a novelty that the Masonic magazine "El Nivel", published in Buenos Aires, informed the Masonic public, in its February-March 1944 issue, about "the efficient work carried out by the Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of Argentina in connection with the Rotary Club".

The Freemason Pérez Torreblanca said at the Assembly of Symbolic Freemasonry in Spain in 1929: "By their origins, the Rotary Clubs fulfil an internal function very similar to the Masonic one, although the limitation of their aims places them in the situation of lesser brothers of our Order. Freemasonry must collaborate in this movement so that its primary aims are not distorted". And then, following the ecclesiastical censure of the members of the "cogwheel", he added: "The Rotary movement, condemned by the Church and persecuted by the bishops, deserves sympathetic consideration, and even support for its integration wherever Masonic possibilities permit". [5]

### **The Lions Club: a recruitment centre for Rotarians**

Among the various centres which owe their initiation to the Rotary, we must name, because of its great importance, the Lions Club. This institution, also called Lions

International, headquartered in Chicago (where Martinez de Hoz's Chicago Boys came from), was born in the US city of Dallas, Texas, in 1917, as a younger brother of the Rotary. It is believed to be an international organisation of Masonic origin that responds to US oil interests (hence its connection to Joe and his band of outlaws). Lionism has already founded 21,000 clubs around the world and has 1.5 million members, called "lions". The acronym LIONS can mean, according to the interpreters of lionism: Loyalty, Understanding, Order, Nobility of Ideals, Striving for Progress and Service to the Individual. All this, of course, for the destruction of the homelands.

The first convention of Lions Clubs of the District corresponding to Argentina then met in the El Circulo theatre in the city of Rosario, on 23 May 1957 (in the midst of the reign of the Liberating Revolution), presided over by its international delegate, Dr. Humberto Valenzuela García (who had already been in Argentina in November 1954); and when the national branch of the institution was established in Buenos Aires, the Freemason bouncer José Fernández Moreno was elected as president. [6]

### **Rotarianism and Catholicism**

In 1928, the Spanish bishops of Palencia, Almeria, Tuy, Leon and Orense condemned the Rotary in pastoral letters, and then the full Spanish bishopric on 1 February 1929.

The Primate of Toledo, Monsignor Segura y Sáenz, wrote in his pastoral letter of 23 January 1929: "The Rotary professes absolute secularism and universal religious indifference, trying to moralise individuals and societies with total disregard for our holy Mother the Catholic Church. While preaching a morality without religion in order to achieve universal peace, they conceal - under a commercial, recreational, philanthropic, pedagogical, neutral, but always secular aspect - the denial of true morality and true religion, which they try to replace with a religion which is not that of Jesus Christ".

The Bishop of Palencia said: "The Rotary institution, as such, professes absolute secularism, universal religious indifference, and attempts to moralise individuals and societies by means of a radically naturalistic, rationalist and even atheistic doctrine. Let our beloved faithful know, therefore, that good Catholics cannot enter into the ranks of the so-called Rotarian clergy".

And the Bishop of Orense pointed out that "such Rotary clubs are nothing other than new satanic organisms of the same origin and spirit as Freemasonry; even if they try to disguise themselves and appear under the guise of pure humanitarianism and even Christian charity and universal fraternity (...). According to all the signs and testimonies, they are nothing other than a new satanic organisation of the same origin and spirit as Freemasonry.

The Rotarian organisation is suspicious and must be considered as vile, execrable and accursed, even in the judgement and evidence of distinguished and most meritorious Catholics and prelates of the Church".

Cardinal Andrieu, Archbishop of Bordeaux, condemned it in 1929; and, in mentioning these documents of the French and Spanish episcopates, the Ecclesiastical Review of Buenos Aires, in 1929 and 1945, reminded Catholics of Resolution No. 87 of the Argentine Episcopate which enjoins the following: "Our faithful should be very cautious in giving their name and support to associations of an international character with doctrinal principles opposed to the teachings of the Church and with a government removed from all direction and influence of the Church". And he further commented that "among such associations the Rotary Club may justly be included"; so that only by permission of the bishop, and by pledging himself to follow his instructions faithfully, may a Catholic by exception belong to the Rotary. [7]

Because "the Rotary," wrote the Jesuit José M. Bower in the October 1928 issue of the Buenos Aires journal Estudios, "is not compatible with Catholicism. With its rationalistic, naturalistic and secular morality it stands as a rival to evangelical morality, and between the morality of the Rotary and the morality of Christ the choice cannot be in doubt for a Catholic. To mutilate divine truth is sacrilege, to conceal it is cowardice, and to substitute another for it is apostasy".

Any ethical system which is not based on Christian principles is inadmissible for a Catholic, and "attempts at agreement in this field," Pius XI warns us in his encyclical *Mortallium animos* of 6 January 1928, "can in no way meet with the approval of Catholics, since they are founded on the false opinion of those who think that all religions are, with little difference, equally good. Those who hold this opinion gradually end up in naturalism and atheism". [8]

The Ecclesiastical Bulletin of the Archdiocese of Santa Fe of 15 March 1933 echoes these concepts by transcribing an article from *L'Osservatore Romano*, the unofficial organ of the Holy See, stressing the "anti-religious and anti-catholic character of Rotarianism". [9]

The condemnations of the Spanish and French bishops were followed by those of the Dutch episcopate at its Utrecht Conference in 1930, of the Peruvian episcopate in 1938 and of Monsignor Reyes of Nicaragua in 1941, which in general say: "The Rotary holds a radically naturalistic and atheistic doctrine, totally indifferent as regards religion and worship. Such clubs are satanic, of the same spirit and origin as Freemasonry (...) And they preach a morality without religion (...) Therefore we declare categorically that no Catholic is allowed to join the Rotary, and that by belonging to it they endanger their eternal salvation".

The Holy See - in response to the consultation of the bishops - strictly forbade it for all clerics in its "non expedit" (it is not appropriate) of 4 February 1929, and then Pius XII repeated this prohibition on 11 January 1951, adding an exhortation for the faithful in general, in which he advised them to beware of belonging to societies condemned by the Church or simply suspect, according to canon 684 of the Code of Canon Law.

The Holy See, clarifying the curial phrase "non expedit", indicated that "prohibitionem importat", i.e. it constitutes a prohibition[10] . And L'Osservatore Romano, the Vatican's official newspaper, gave three main reasons for such a prohibition, namely: "because of its Masonic origin, because of its proven hostility towards the Catholic Church and because of its moral code, so similar, almost in its entirety, to that of Freemasonry".

The Argentine Rotarians, on learning of this decision of the Holy See, spoke of "unjust appraisals by the Vatican", of "revivals of media intolerance", that "the Church has made a very serious mistake"; and that such an attitude manifests in her "a spiritual authority full of arrogance". With such assessments of the supreme magisterium of the Vicar of Christ on earth, how can a Rotarian call himself a Catholic?

In September 1945, the ecclesiastical magazine of Buenos Aires expressed itself as follows: "The Ordinary cannot allow priests to join or give their names to the Rotary clubs, nor to attend the meetings held by them". [11]

We read in L'Osservatore Romano of 1933: "The Rotarians, claiming to be the authentic practical organisation of ethics and the teachers and executors of the moral law which they point out, argue in a similar way to the doctrinaires of Freemasonry. This is why the Rotarian, as well as the Masonic conception, cannot be reconciled with Catholic doctrine".

Rotarianism, disregarding twenty centuries of Christian life, has taken a giant leap backwards and has placed itself in the midst of pagan and naturalistic philosophy. Its own indelible features are: a radical naturalism, an absolute religious indifferentism and a complete practical atheism.

The celebrated English thinker Chesterton defines it as "a soulless organisation, devoid of all spiritual dignity. There is nothing Christian about Rotary fellowship," he says, "and its theory of self-sufficiency is the blackest of modern heresies. And so the learned writer concludes: "Man is not sufficient unto himself, he must rely upon God; and Rotarianism dispenses with any divine idea in human relations. The brotherhood of man needs the fatherhood of God. When belief in the supernatural is suppressed or avoided (as Rotarianism does) all



is reduced to a petty collection of presumptuous people. [12]

## REFERENCES

[5] TONELLI, Armando, *The Truth about the Rotary Club*, *ibid*.

[6] *La Nación* newspaper of 31 May 1957.

[7] *Revista Eclesiástica de Bs. As.*, p. 554 of 1929 and 532 of 1945. 47 Calece.

[8] *Complete Collection of Pontifical Encyclicals*, Vol. I, pp. 1114 to 1120 (*Encyclical Mortalium animos of Pius XI of 6 January 1928*).

[9] *Ecclesiastical Bulletin of the Archdiocese of Santa Fe*, p. 153, 15 March 1933.

[10] *Acta Apostolicae Sedis*, Volume 21, No. 42.

[11] *Revista Eclesiástica de Bs. As.*, page 532, year 1945. *Publication of the Rotary Club of Buenos Aires (pamphlet)*, 1951.

[12] TONELLI, Armando, *op. cit*.

## Comments on this article

### Cristian Carnevale

But these fools don't even know where they stand! What services can they do - these ass-kissers of the demiurge, they're so unfit!

### Pin, Sunday

All the Rotarians I've met have looked like idiots. Of course, if they are servants of the other servants. Above them are the direct and first servants, and above them is the demiurge.

### Edgar

This is a very interesting article, I was looking for something like this.

I really don't see anything wrong with belonging to a masonic lodge, a Rotary or Lions Club, on the contrary I think it is something very positive, their work is for the progress of humanity and not like religions that oppress, idiotise and enslave people in the name of a supposed god that nobody knows about.

**Helio Mendoza M.**

The Rotarians are the servants of the Masons, and the Masons are the servants of we-know-who. All these organisations are religious, their god is Jehovah, whether they say so or not, whether they accept it or not. They collaborate with the demiurgic progress of mankind, as prescribed by their demiurge Jehovah. They do not fight against the demiurge; on the contrary, they are his slaves. They are busy collaborating with the false god's plan, believing that the false god is good and will give them some crumbs of his power. They are in for a surprise.

## **Kaula Tantrism: excerpts from the Yonitantra**

1. The ordinary rules of worship are now suspended for the following practice.
2. The devotee of this tantra is always pure, beyond everything he does, and everything he touches becomes pure.
3. In one whose Disposition has flourished, there is no difference between making sacrifice to Ashvamedha or killing a Brahman.
4. This type of yogi is Shiva incarnate, he no longer possesses common morality, he has freed himself from the rules of pasu.
5. After performing the ritual worship of the yoni (female sexual organ), the devotee succeeds in obtaining all his desires.
6. By worshipping the menstrual flowers, the yogi has power over destiny. By doing much worship in this way, he can attain liberation.
7. The devotee must also worship the yonitattva (menstrual blood).
8. The forehead mark should be made with the yonitattva.
9. The miraculous yonitattva is the best of all tantras.
10. The lingam (male sexual organ) must be introduced into the yoni and there must be vigorous intercourse. With this method the maximum essence is obtained.
11. Having contemplated the menstruating yoni, after reciting the mantra 108 times, the yogi becomes a Shiva on earth.
12. In addition to maithuna, the sadhakas will also use wine, meat and the other two tattvas.
13. The greatest sadhaka is the one who drinks the effusions of the yoni.
14. The sadhaka becomes fully regenerated by using the water that washed the yoni.
15. Sins acquired in thousands of lifetimes are instantly destroyed with the worship of the opening of the yoni.

16. Without the 5 tattvas of wine, meat, fish, grain and maithuna, nothing makes sense.
17. Only by the power of good fortune or chance can a man become a connoisseur of kaula.
18. The best of all sadhakas is devoted to yonipuja (puja=worship). He can transform himself into Siddha by using this revealed doctrine.
19. While the Pashus refer only to the intercourse of beasts, in the divya there is an exclusive devotion to the doctrine of the yoni. One becomes pure by having one's forehead marked with the yonitattva.
20. The best in mantra and sadhana is to provoke the emissions of the yoni.
21. One can do pranayama while worshipping the yoni.
22. The yoni should never be worshipped in front of passués.
23. If the worshipper of the yonitattva enters into combat or argument, he will conquer all his enemies and be victorious in the end.
24. If you drink the elixir of the yoni, all that is evil in you will be destroyed.
25. Every sadhaka who performs the maithuna on the yoni of a woman will be liberated from the great misery of Samsara.
26. The secret which I reveal to you is true, without any doubt. By practising this, you will never be submerged in the Ocean of Life.
27. There is nothing equal to the devotion of the yoni. To act otherwise will be of no avail.
28. Every mighty sadhaka always worships the yoni. This sadhana is the best of all methods.
29. If you do not use the Shakti wine, all other methods are useless. The emissions of the Shakti you will drink. It should be done by always worshipping the mahayoni.
30. The best of all beverages for the worship ritual is the one that flows from the Shakti's own blood.
31. After eating and drinking, the yonitattva should be consumed.

32. If one proceeds in this way, all karmas are destroyed and nothing of the three worlds will be untouchable. The virya will be liberated while alive and become a divya, whose essence is divinity.

33. The forehead should always be marked with a line of yonitattva. By doing this all defects and evils of hundreds of births are immediately destroyed.

34. This that has been revealed to you is the total essence hidden in all tantra.

35. Without the maithuna, there will never be liberation and the mental predispositions of the pasu cannot be destroyed.

36. All virya sadhana is useless without the maithuna and the wine of shakti.

37. At a cremation site, you will do the maithuna with your shakti. Then, when the substances are emitted you will drink them.

38. Fortunate is he who performs kali sadhana in this Kali Yuga. Kali liberates from the pasu nature. After performing thus, one becomes a Son of Kali. There is no doubt in any of this.

### **Comments on this article**

#### **aguirs**

Hello again; I don't know if you have more information about this release route. If you want and you can, I would be grateful for more info.

#### **Jose Antonio N.**

Look Aguir, the secrets of the kaula are in several places on this site. And by searching on Google, other sites appear as well, but beware of the deformations that the synarchy makes and has made of this tantra, in order to confuse people.

#### **Patricio**

-One should always mark the forehead with a line of yonitattva. By doing this all the defects and evils of hundreds of births are immediately destroyed- Mr. admin I congratulate you for showing the ways of liberation, when I was a child I remember that my mother used to buy bananas and some came with labels and I always fought with my brother to grab the banana that had the label so I could stick it on my forehead hahaha yesterday I remembered with my brother about that and I remembered this article, I suppose that these things one always knows them but one must remember them.

The truth is that I congratulate you, excellent place for a pure-blooded gnostic.

**Jose Antonio N.**

There is already enough about kaula on this website. Now you should take action and start experimenting with it. The greatest care should be taken with venereal diseases and AIDS, so get tested before you do this, because of the exchange of fluids. Sometimes it takes up to six months for AIDS to test positive on the Elisa test. That is, you have it but it doesn't show up on the test for a while, so be very careful.

**jorge villaseñor**

wonderful information on this site but you have to be careful what you reveal here was carefully kept secret sometimes even on pain of death. i congratulate you and i would love to have more information about the maha mai-tuna ritual.

**hernand**

hi! i'm single and i'm 22

Can liberation be achieved without a woman, for example through the development of pranaya and concentration?

**Daniel Marchese**

According to Nimrod de Rosario there are eight ways of liberation. Liberation can be achieved without a woman, of course. Gnosis and pranayama would suffice. Breath-holding awakens kundalini, but more than two or three months of orgasmic abstinence is necessary for kundalini not to destroy the initiate who practices breath-holding. Gnosis is essential, for if the aspirant does not know who he is, why he is here, who the true God is, what he must do to free himself, etc., then he will be hopelessly lost when kundalini and the horrible demon appear.

## **Kaula Tantrism: excerpts by Kenneth Grant**

### **I. Cults of the Shadow**

1. It is on the kaula part of the Vama Marg, or left-hand path, that the most perfect form of this tradition was continued in India and the Far East.
2. The secrets of sexual magic were demonstrated with the use of suvasinis or "sweet smelling women" who represent the primal goddess and are the ones who form the Kaula Circle.
3. The function of semen, in the Tantras, is to build the body of light, the inter-no body of man.
4. When the woman chosen for the chakra puja is worshipped as the goddess, the powders or ashes are washed from her "feet" and kept in a specially consecrated chalice of wine, which is then used by the Adepts of the Kaula Circle.
5. In this context, female excrement does not refer to intestinal excrement, but to the emanations connected with the phenomenon of menstruation.
6. The "high forms of cunnilingus" are explained in the Kaula Commentary on the Chandrakala of the Vama Marg.
7. The "flowers" are the vaginal vibrations of the suvasini emitted during the ascent of the Fire Serpent in the body of the officiant.
8. The women prepared for service in the Kaula Circle are of a special kind. Their characteristics are given in the Hevajra Tantra. They should be young, childless, well-developed and healthy.
9. Adepts of this Yoga are able to control their consciousness in such a way that they do not need to preserve the physical body intact in order not to lose the threads of memory. They can die in a body and be reborn, retaining their identity.
10. Kaula practices are a scientific experiment with the sexual chemistry of the human body. The Kalagni Rudra Upanishad gives directions for the preparation and imbi- bition of bodily substances or kalas. The initiates of the Vama Marg use the actual kalas as they flow from the woman used in the ritual.
11. Soma, or madya, is a self-intoxicant. It is the essence of urine, distilled from the urine.

after repeated recycling through the yogically purified body.

**12.** The secret initiation comprises madya and mamsa, wine and meat. The water element is called mina, of which the symbol is the fish. This symbolises the kalas of the suvasini in a particular state of the rite.

**13.** The fifth makara, the maithuna, is the sexual union which causes the detumescence that releases the mahakalas, the supreme secretions containing the magical presence of the goddess. The five makaras are produced in three stages of the rite, thus forming the fifteen steps or degrees leading to the consumption of the sixteenth kala, the last kala, that of immortality and the elixir of life. Whoever drinks a dose of such magical potency acquires all the siddhis.

**14.** The nectar, or moon juice, is the ambrosia of the gods that is consumed by the Fire Serpent during the ritual.

**15.** The Supreme Kalas (Mahakala) of the "feet" of the goddess is the so-called Elixir of Life, which is emitted with the urine, with the menstrual fluid and with the secret kalas or kalas number sixteen, which is identified with the vibration of the woman selected for the part of the Goddess in the Kaula rite.

**16.** The inhabitants of the qliphoth are attracted to the vast accumulation of cosmic energy and could confer immortality on those who nourish themselves with this substance.

**17.** This liquor is known as amrita, or ambrosia of the gods. According to the Tantras, this is the substance of the Elixir of Life which flows from the "feet" of the Goddess, that is, from the genitals of the woman chosen to represent her.

**18.** Tantra practitioners have for centuries used these methods to elevate the Fire Serpent, but they have long known the magical value of urine and vaginal essences, which are charged with vitality because they contain the secretions of the endocrine glands.

**19.** Practitioners of this path are in contact with the secretions as they flow from the female genitalia.

## **II. Nightside of Eden**

**1.** The number of Eve is the number of the kalas. Kabalistically interpreted, the allegory signifies man's return to paradise through the sixteen kalas.

**2.** This is the vital content of genuine gnosis, the true magical tradition. It is



absolutely undoubtedly there resides, in the subtle effluvia of certain magically charged vaginal vibrations, the alchemical substance or essence, which, properly extracted and ingested, can transform the body-mind complex, making it capable of fulfilling the definition of magic: "causing changes to occur in conformity with the will".

3. The woman is the natural repository, temple, altar, or shrine of the alchemical elements of transmutation.

4. The tantras of the Vama Marg are today the only repositories of the genuine science of Srividya and Chandrakala. This science, which has its origin in Egypt, was distorted into the Western tradition known as Al-Khem or alchemy. Khem, the black land, was identified with Egypt because the Kaf-ruti or black race reached its apotheosis in that land. The source of the Draconian Stream lies in Africa beyond Egypt, as Massey has amply demonstrated. But the occult meaning of Khem is the dark radiation of the woman, whose vaginal vibrations deposit the red earth of reification.

5. Such is the nature of this Chalice, which produces both ecstasy and magical immortality, that its kalas are highly addictive. As the Adept goes deeper into this tunnel, the addiction can become obsessive and he risks becoming a vampire.

6. When the sun reddens or sets it is said to be drinking the blood of the goddess, or "performing the highest form of cunnilingus", the expression used in a certain secret commentary of the Kaula Rite of the Vama Marg.

### **Comments on this article**

#### **Jose Antonio N.**

Very good and well-chosen excerpts. I would like to add that within the five makaras (the five "m") the most important is the Maithuna (coitus without orgasm), and within the maithuna are the five sexual "sub makaras", the Kalas used, obtained from the shakti woman or priestess with whom the kaulika rite is officiated. The true and classic ones are: saliva, urine, faeces (calcined and prepared according to the Kalagnirudra Upanishad), vaginal fluids and menstrual blood. Five in all. The synarchy exchanged faeces for semen, and sometimes for perspiration, but this is wrong. The ingestion of semen may be appropriate for hijras (transvestite homosexuals in India) but not for a true warrior. What the synarchy seeks is to ruin the genuine masculinity proper to the warrior who seeks to liberate himself, which is why men today are being led into homosexuality and paedophilia, which are common among demiurgic synarchs of all stripes. Beware of deformities

malicious people who swarm all over the place.

### **Norim Rad**

Many thanks to the efforts made by the comrades who participate in this page, I have had the good fortune after a long pilgrimage (especially of a forcible kind during childhood and its subjection to the family yoke), through various "sources of wisdom" such as Jehovah's Witnesses, Buddhism, Rosicrucianism, Freudian and Reichian psychoanalysis, etc., to finally and thanks to the occult scrutinizing force of my half-awakened spirit arrive at the primordial hyperborean gnosis, reading and studying with inner joy the M. of Belicena Villca, FSH of N. de Rosario, the Forbidden Religion of Prof. Herrou de Aragon, and continuing now with other related texts. It is an ambrosia of wisdom that is available to the one who seeks its awakening, but to be honest, I am still working on it. Another stimulus has been to find a life companion who shares my same concerns, herself with her spiritual quest upon arriving on my path; that is why above the illusion of love and aware that my family is a closed stone not to be reasoned with, it is she, my companion the only being for whom I would give my life, the only person for whom I would care on this path; that is why I am addressing the administrators of the site in order to ask them about the real possibility of practising the liberating maithuna with her, being me her shiva male and her my a-mante kali or if on the contrary, there were other possibilities as an option; the strategic encirclement in Rosario's work is not entirely clear how it can be done, maybe I did not understand well, maybe I lack patience for the initiatory kairos, unfortunately I do not know... I would be deeply grateful for some indication or some indication... I would be deeply grateful for some indication or advice for my situation, so that together with this I can cooperate to clarify and help the comrades who also, like the male warriors of the uncreated spirit, are struggling to free themselves from the jaws of the HDLGP demiur- go. Wishing a quick awakening to all comrades who share this war, I bid you farewell. Strength and Honour!

### **AK**

Norim...I am not an administrator but I dare to tell you that you can NEVER achieve anything with a life companion during the maithuna...Liberation by this means is the most difficult. Nimrod makes it clear, you will surely find the Kali woman among prostitution and once you have practised the liberating maithuna you must never see her again...what is more, if you fall in love she will leave you immediately and if you survive then you will be a Warrior among Warriors...Keep in mind...

### **Black Sun**

How to express the gratitude and pleasure of having connected with the literature of Nimrod! ...as well as those of Gurdieff, and Miguel Serrano...to thank the great Pontiff for exposing all his wisdom so that the Chosen who are able to do so may understand and rediscover their origin as a way home.... for having been the

readings of the elixir and understanding at a higher level; in

moments of much suffering because of this Demiurgic system in all its cruel manifestations!!!

Courage, Courage and Honour!!!!

**Norim Rad**

Thanks AK, I'll keep that in mind :)

**jose luis**

thank you! this keeps us on our toes, and helps us not to get sidetracked!

**alicia Gazzo**

I would like to add this fact: Samuel Hanneman, the inventor of homeopathy, managed to cure his illnesses and amazingly prolong his life by drinking the urine and menstrual blood of his very young wife. You can corroborate this in several biographies of Hanneman, although in others this was denied. This is a very interesting fact. The same is said of Paracelsus. Then comes the continuation of this custom through Kellner, then Reuss, Germer, up to Krumm-Heller. It seems to be an Alemannic thing, doesn't it?

**Carlo**

kamaradas my luciferic spirit is strong and my soul is resigned but I don't have this-magician to bend over and suck an unknown chick it makes me sick to my stomach I prefer Asag or other methods.

gggggggggggggggggg

**Carlo**

another thing Grant was a member of the Typhonian Order - The Open Source Order of the Golden Dawn.  
are both demiurgic

**Carlo**

ALEISTER CROWLEY drank the meustral blood of his priestesses but he was super demiurgic and had several. how is it? maria de naglowska was one of the russian pio- ners on the subject of red magic.

One was led by Maria de Naglowska, and had rituals dedicated to Satan and Lucifer. although we know that lucifer is the envoy of the unknowable that is why i pre-fierce the asag or a pure lilith lineage if it comes to me.

**Osiris Ghio**

Answer: And of course they are both demiurgists. And who was not before Nimrod of Rosario? All is confusion in the world of the demiurge, even though a few traces of the True Gnosis could be found here and there, as in the case of these and many other authors. As soon as the Second World War was over, Nimrod came to

to bring us the Authentic Gnosis, to lead us out of the millenarian confusion and blindness. Naglowska followed in Randolph's footsteps in his pseudo-tantric practices, but this was of no use to them and their disciples, for without Gnosis no practice will be of any use to us. We must first study and possess the True Gnosis, and only then begin the accelerating practices of the process of liberation and transmutation.

### **T. Pelaez**

Again I am here with you - this is for Carlo, when he says he has no stomach for it. Of course, before eating a fruit you should check if it is not rotten. And never casual sex with a stranger. Let me give you some advice and guidance. Don't be a priori friendly and listen to me. First: during sex games touch those parts of her and then secretly sniff your fingers. There you will know to which of the thirty-two female vaginal aromas she belongs. When it comes to sexual aromas there are 32 possible aromas, and 32 kinds of women then. Of the 32 possible aromas, there are only eight that correspond to the suvasinis women. Eight different kinds of suvasinis, whose aroma is divine, incomparable and irresistible. The remaining 24 aromas are horrible and disgusting, and you must always discard these women. Secondly, if you have a divine suvasini before you, see to it that she has all kinds of medical tests, from the simplest venereal disease to the deadly AIDS. If your partner has successfully passed these two tests, then she can be your tantric partner. But, if after many days of orgasmic abstinence you still have an aversion to cunilingus, then you are a dry way man, an asag man. Both the wet way and the dry way are perfect and effective.

### **T. Pelaez**

In tantrism there is a saying: "there is a hidden poison in a woman's body, which can kill but also heal", and I thought it would be good to put it on this site. Thank you. Theodore P.

### **Pin**

I have a better saying than that: "God made it salty and we suck it, if he had made it sweet we would eat it". That Mary of Naglowska did have a confused father, as did the madman Crowley. Neither of them possessed the Gnosis.

### **carlo**

thank you kamarada T PELAEZ  
VVV

### **Hg**

Hello, I would like to know more about the 32 kinds of women and more about the practices, is there a book you recommend?

## **Kaula Tantrism: excerpts by Elizabeth Sharpe**

### **The Secrets of the Kaula Circle**

1. I have exposed for the first time the esoteric doctrine of a certain section of the worshippers of the Goddess in the form of a woman.
2. Its doctrine and practices have been kept secret due to the adverse environment.
3. ...a young and beautiful girl was brought to an altar, before which there was a sar- cophagus on which rested a very old man... The girl approached the man and placed her nipples in his mouth, first one, then the other... and allowed him to drink from her body.
4. I have long forgotten the definition of right and wrong.
5. I have annihilated time in my mind and everything can stand still in a single point of nothingness.
6. She is young, strong and beautiful, use her for the elixir of life and give it to me to drink.
7. I was assured that the Lama was hundreds of years old and that he lived by the elixir of life that he steals from women. He was not human, he was superhuman.
8. His youth would be maintained as long as another woman gave him the glands of youth freshly distilled from her living body. Because this is what women want, this is their great secret.
9. The cult of the Circle is already in vogue in Europe in secret places, and I have to tell the world about it.
10. The Kaula Circle is the circle of the worshippers of the left-hand path, whose secrets no one but the members of the circle have known until now.
11. The outer courtyard of the temple of the goddess was filled with raw meat, fish, and these, with wine, were given to those in the outer circle.
12. He was holding the Kaula Circle and learning the elixir of youth as taught to him by his guru, trying to add more years to his life span.

13. A certain Mahatma used the woman procuring a substance from his body, which he ate.

### **The Tantric Doctrine of the Immaculate Conception**

1. There is a sixteenth part (the Kaula) which is very secret, only to be imparted by the Guru to the faithful.

2. There is a nectar in the body of the Pure Virgin that becomes spirit incarnate.

3. The time occupied by the highest Guru in the fulfilment of Yoga is equal to the time occupied in the total destruction of the material universe.

4. The nectar flows into the mouth as it is placed. The body of the immaculate is marinated according to custom. The Divine Intoxication obtained from the flesh of a mortal woman.

5. Emerging into the flesh, little by little, into the throat. Filled with nectar, absorbing, this divine and pleasurable union will bring salvation to us all.

6. Drink the nectar and by drinking it you will be immortal.

7. The to-ing and fro-ing in the ocean of worldly existence has been great, and great has been my striving for salvation, but by the favour of the virgin, by the fruit of her body, salvation is now near.

8. The skilful play of the woman on the one hand, and the vessel into which she pours on the other.

9. The vessel of intoxication is in your hands, on the left... This knowledge is the secret of the mystical circle. To obtain salvation, drink the nectar.

### **Comments on this article**

#### **Pin, Sunday**

And if the yoni smells bad, what do I do? Do I bite the bullet and go ahead with the cunnilingus or do I run away?

#### **Jose Antonio N.**

You see, Dominic, very few women smell good. The sweet smelling women are the divine suvasinis, the only ones suitable for Kaula practices. These women

are the only ones fit for the Kaula. Those who smell like sewers should be kept away, as they may be sick, and they should resort to doctors and medicines. The bad smell of the yoni is a cause of divorce and discrimination, and most of these women believe that their condition is normal, but it is definitely not. Stay away from them. Ram Kumar Rai, in his Encyclopedia of Indian Erotics, lists bad smelling yoni women among the women whose contact is strictly forbidden in yoga. Any bad smelling woman should be kept away from the Kaula Circle.

### **German Augsburgger**

But Jose Antonio, the Yonitantra itself says that a wise man never disdains a yoni because of its unpleasant aroma. And I think the Yonitantra is more important than that encyclopaedia.

### **Pin, Sunday**

In any case, I prefer to follow the advice of that nice man who quoted that wise and good encyclopaedia.

### **mariane**

good morning and priestesses, what should we say about male bad smells and heavy astral energies. greetings jiiiiiii

### **Market, July**

Mariane, I think the author is not referring to lack of hygiene, but to those women who wash and wash and wash and wash their genitals and they continue to emanate a rotten smell. Those are the ones who should see a qualified doctor. Dirty men who do not bathe (there are many here in Spain) should be discarded by every self-respecting priestess. Even if they are cute like Luis Miguel they are no good for tantra.







## **Kaula Tantrism: The Demons of the Flesh**

### **Excerpts from the book "Demons of the flesh. The complete guide to left hand path sex magic".**

*by Nicolas & Zeena Schreck*

1. Left-hand rituals derive their strength from the deliberate reversal of established morality.
2. The left-hand path celebrates many sacred rites of taboo violation, the severity of which differs according to sects and regions. The best known is Panchamakara, or the five forbidden things, also known as Panchatattva, the five tattvas. Formerly secret to the uninitiated, the act of erotic theurgy sometimes called "the secret rite" has long ceased to be so secret. Panchamakara is also known as the rite of the "five M's", because it involves the ritual consumption of five taboo elements for Hindus. The names of these elements all begin with the letter M.
3. The eating of fish represents the essential feminine principle of the left hand path. The eating of flesh signifies that initiation occurs during his lifetime and within his physical body, and not in a state after his death. The cherries have been interpreted as a reference to semen and its retention by the tantric man. Wine is the liquid that alters consciousness and produces spiritual intoxication.
4. Through repeated maithuna, at increasingly intense levels of desire, spiritual bodies are created which cannot be destroyed by the inevitable deterioration brought about by time.
5. In Taoist sexual alchemy, immortality is obtained through sexual exchange. The operator performs sex without ejaculation and with as many women as possible, absorbing the female energy from their vaginas. Although the man is forbidden to ejaculate, the operation is considered successful if the woman achieves powerful orgasms in each session. The benefit of absorbing female sexual power without losing one's own energy is believed to prolong physical life by extending youth, and creating a reservoir of unlimited energy for the adept, which could extend the existence of his physical body after death.
6. A multiplicity of sexual positions, or asanas, are taught to left-handed celebrants.

7. The Mukha-Maithuna asana of mutual genital worship (the "69" position) is also a powerful exchange of bioenergies of the male and female essences. This creates a kind of closed sexual circuit, allowing energies to pass from one celebrant to the other in a continuous flow, an erotomagical power exchange that can be compared to the uroboros, the alchemical serpent that swallows its own tail. The physical distillation of the Shakti-Shiva forces are contained in the substances of the sexual elixirs. The orally operative adept consumes the sexual essence emanating from his partner's genitals, a rite of mutual sexual vampirism activated through oral-genital nourishment.

8. The pasu uses sex as a tranquiliser to escape the stress of his or her existence. For him or her, orgasm is merely a remedy for his or her nervous tension, resulting in a degradation of consciousness and sleep. The left-hand path initiate does the opposite, he uses the intensification of pleasure and sexual arousal to obtain his awakening.

9. The goddess to whom the sacrifice is made is his female partner, the incarnation of the Great Goddess. The power of sexual sacrifice is much stronger when she is menstruating.

10. Left-hand path tantrics place great emphasis on the vaginal secretions of women, ingesting them as the pure distillation of feminine energy in rites of worship to the vulva of the Shakti. This fluid, called amrita, or elixir of immortality, is thought to be vitalised with magical properties capable of transforming human consciousness, an accelerating agent in the process of kundalini, the awakening of the female demon in man. The female amrita consumed in the sexual rites of the left hand are considered more powerful if the shakti is menstruating... physical libation that guarantees immortality. In Tantric and Taoist traditions, great emphasis is placed on the necessity of absorbing sexual secretions only from consorts who demonstrate physical health and vitality.

11. The final state of being, the rarest of all, is the divya bhava, or divine disposition. The divya has transcended the heroic state and has become a spiritually self-divinised being, liberated while still in the flesh, and free to operate as a god in human form.

12. These practices have an analogue in a modern Western "sect" dedicated to the transgression of taboos. A well-known initiation rite in the Hells Angels is the performance of cunnilingus on a menstruating woman.

13. The Vama Marg, due to its extreme methods, is the fastest way to liberation.

14. On the left hand path the adept seeks to free himself from the subjection to the illusory world of maya.

15. Through sex magic the adept can alter the substance of maya, revealing the flexible nature of the world of visible manifestations, and on the occult level the mind can participate in the divine function of creating new realities.

16. By breaking taboos and overcoming self-generated obstacles, the initiate is liberated from the hypnotic forces of social control, reaching a level of freedom that would place him above the human condition.

17. For Helena Blavatsky the left-hand path was simply the path of evil, while the right-hand path she characterised as the path of good.

18. In her "Theosophical Glossary", Blavatsky disapproves of the left-hand path, saying: "the special energy connected with sexual rites and magical powers are the worst form of black magic and sorcery".

### **Comments on this article**

#### **Pin, Sunday**

I would like to find a walkyrie, or a Viking, or a Nordic woman with blue eyes and golden hair to practice that, purify myself and return to hyperborea. But they are on the way to extinction, they are becoming more and more rare. The mixing of races has produced the current mental degeneration.

#### **Manuel**

The publication of fragments of Kaula Tantrism is excellent. The articles I like the most from this site are always the ones related to kaula tantra. After having read Infallible Parapsychological Works I always have some doubts: to begin with this book shows a simplified kaula based on maithuna, orgasmic abstention, elevation of emanations, consumption of kalas, breathing yoga and mental yoga.

What is the difference in adding or dispensing with the pankamakara and its mantras, if each spirit has a definite path of liberation, use the wet path before knowing your authentic path?

Would it be detrimental to the path of liberation or does the wet route generally support the other routes?

#### **Costantino**

Very good articles related to maithuna, kalas consumption and tantrism... I am starting on the path and - unless it is pure coincidence - I am surprised by some of the results.

### **Eduardo Antonio Paz**

All that has been said so far, I understand and am willing to experience. Moreover, I regret having learned about this after a period in which I had a relationship with a "forbidden woman" with whom I could, for her convictions and health, have practised all that is proposed here as a method.

I am left with only one doubt that results from the premise that the path to liberation is through the breaking of taboos, and here I am thinking of the "illuminati" and their so-called orgies, with blood sacrifices, be they animal or infant, or virgin sacrifices, or ritual genocides to Moloch, etc. These also claim to be beyond simple human morality. Where is the point of discernment? Or maybe I got it all wrong. I await a reply.

### **AK**

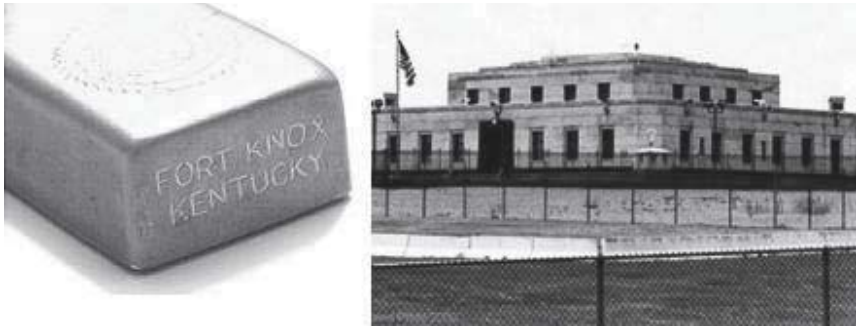
With respect and humility, the difference will always lie in the fact of knowing to which cause one responds, whether to that of the Demiurge, the Animic-Material Demiurge, so to speak, or to the Spiritual or Luciferic. There is no Morality in either, but while the former strives to keep us permanently chained to this Universal Chaos, the latter tries to free us. And as for ritual sacrifices, blood sacrifices and so on, True Gnosis makes it clear that these sacrifices are to quench the thirst of the Demiurge. The only sacrifice that is worth for us is to give up one's life for the cause, if necessary, but here one does not pay tribute to the Demiurge, but one gives oneself for oneself, because one can transform oneself (or become again) a God... Greetings!

### **Market, July**

Eduardo, the spirit must be liberated by breaking the things that the demiurge and his demons invented to keep it in chains. And the first things that must be broken are the demiurgic morality and the lack of sexual and cerebral energies. When these two things are broken, the process of awakening begins. There begins the process that could lead the initiate towards his irreversible superhuman destiny, provided he can walk undisturbed on the razor's edge, of course. Ritual sacrifices of blood, of children, of Moloch, etc. please the demiurge and no one else. When you speak of simple human morality, I think you mean the mind of the common idiot man, the majority of mankind being in that state of somnambulistic madness. Both the morality of the demiurge and the morality of the spirit are beyond the comprehension of the idiot man, who lives only to eat and masturbate. The morality of the demiurge and the morality of the superman are opposite morals.

## How much gold is at Fort Knox?

*Article found on the web*



Most of the gold held by the US is deposited at Fort Knox, a military base built in the state of Kentucky. The gold lies behind 25-ton doors that lead to a 12 x 18-metre vault with granite walls, steel sides more than half a metre thick and sophisticated security systems. The Fort Knox facility is guarded day and night by government special agents and army units with tanks, heavy artillery and Apache helicopters. No visitors are allowed in the facility and no one in the world individually possesses the complete combination of the vault. Entry to Fort Knox is only authorised by presidential order.

Given this media hype, the question that has come to the attention of the American public is not whether the gold at Fort Knox is safe, but how much gold remains at Fort Knox? According to statements by the US Treasury Department, the gold stored in the Fort Knox warehouses amounts to 147.3 million ounces. This amount of gold would be distributed in 368,000 gold bars of 400 ounces (12 kilos).

Since 1936, when it was completed, Fort Knox, along with gold, has also housed important documents such as the US Declaration of Independence, Lincoln's Gettysburg Address and three volumes of the Gutenberg Bible.

It was Texas Republican Congressman Ron Paul, along with a group of major investors, who said they are not concerned about the safety of the Fort Knox facility, but that they do question the amount of gold in the Fort Knox facility.

in the vaults. "Fort Knox gold has not been independently audited for decades. The American people deserve to know the truth," said the Texas congressman and former Republican presidential candidate.

The official website of the US Mint states that it has 147.3 million troy ounces of gold deposited at Fort Knox and that this amount of gold "is held as an asset of the United States". This information is available to anyone interested in the subject as long as they do not seek further information, as the website does not go into further detail.

Ron Paul has announced that he will introduce a bill to the US Congress to conduct an independent audit of the Federal Reserve. The audit will have to include a review of the gold that is officially deposited in the impregnable Fort Knox facility.

After what happened to institutions such as AIG that were considered safe, Congressman Ron Paul raises the need to ensure that gold reserves remain the property of the US and that they have not been used to finance risky operations. Ron Paul argues that the only valid way out of the economic quagmire is to restore a system that guarantees the issuance of money with a real, physical backing, such as gold.

Since the Eisenhower era in the late 1950s, there has been no audit of the gold reserves deposited in the vaults at Fort Knox. A US Treasury spokesman said that the gold deposited at Fort Knox is audited each year by the Treasury Department's Office of the Inspector General. And, he added, while independent auditors oversee the process, they do not have access to the Fort Knox vaults.

The deposited gold, formerly called "Gold Reserve", was renamed "deep storage gold" in 2002. If this gold was still officially considered the US gold reserve, why change its name? The naming of the US "gold reserve" was done without any notice or notification to the public.

There are a considerable number of gold investors who suspect that the US periodically floods the market with gold from its reserves to keep prices low and the dollar high. These operations would be carried out through international swap agreements with other central banks. The US Treasury denies any such interference, at least for the last decade.

The Gold Anti-Trust Action Committee (GATA) in



The Federal Reserve, Central Banks and the U.S. Treasury are manipulating the gold market, and the aim of this manipulation is to keep gold prices artificially low. The aim of this manipulation is to keep gold prices artificially low. According to Bill Murphy, its founder: "What is happening today is no different from what happened in the late sixties and early seventies when, with the existence of the Gold Pool, the price of gold was pushed down by a group of Central Banks injecting considerable amounts of gold into the market".

According to the Gold Anti-Trust Action Committee, Central Banks have sold, or borrowed, between 10,000 and 15,000 tonnes of gold. This, if true, would represent between one-third and one-half of all the gold they officially claim to hold in their reserves.

Chris Powell, vice president and treasurer of the GATA, points out that enough information can be found on the Internet to build a nuclear weapon, but that it is not possible to find any detailed record of the Federal Reserve's gold reserves.

Will Ron Paul get an audit of the US gold reserves? And if he does, what will be the result?

**Source:** OroyFinanzas



## **The speech that got Kennedy killed**

*Found on the web*

Kennedy's fight against Freemasonry, Communism and the internal Synarchist conspiracy decided his assassination.

### **Extract from the speech**

*"The very word 'secrecy' is repugnant in a free and open society. And we are unanimously, inherently and historically opposed to secret societies, secret oaths and secret procedures. For those of us around the world oppose a monolithic and ruthless conspiracy which depends on greed to spread a fear-infused influence"* (J.F. Kennedy).

**Important:** *This article originally has a video of the speech that got Kennedy killed, which can be viewed by going to our website [www.gnosisprimordial.com](http://www.gnosisprimordial.com) and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine or among the articles published in May 2009).*

### **Comments on this article**

#### **Roberto**

Great message for humanity, that is the price you pay for being a brave hero. great Kennedy!!!!

#### **José**

What? It turns out that Kennedy is now of the Luciferian camp, and yet he managed to pass all the filters of the tangible and intangible synechic structure to take his seat in the White House. Now they tell me a cowboy story.

#### **J.H.A.**

No one said that Kennedy was on the Luciferian side. Kennedy was a Catholic, and he was part of the synarchy, whether he knew it or not. He tried to oppose in part the Masonic and financial power, and we know how that turned out. He tried to liberate Cuba from the Marxist dictatorship, but luciferic gnosis never crossed his mind and was never within his reach. We already know that within the synarchic world dictatorship the slightest opposition, however small, is not permitted. If you need cowboy tales, turn to the false gnosis that swarm on the internet. Our gnosis, being authentic

is impossible to deform and infiltrate by the synarchy, because it is extremely and perfectly opposed to everything of this world. We are sorry for you.

**Alex**

First of all a big greeting to the creators of this great and heroic space dedicated to awaken the untamed and destructive spirit, and to draw back the demiurgic veil linked to all this nonsense they call "perfect creation", secondly there is a point on which I would like to be clarified, and that is the political position (if such exists) of primordial gnosticism. I know that politics, religions and all herd- mandedumbre ultimately work to numb man and favour the demiurge, but I believe that gnosis must at least sympathise at some point of the political spectrum, obviously I know that it is totally antipodal to communism-marxism-masonism-jewish-demiurgic, but also to capitalism and liberal democracy? in this case it would seem to me that primordial gnosticism tends to place itself in the right centre, just like national socialism (I don't mean to say that gnosticism is clearly NS) opposing communism and capitalism, maybe I am mistaken on some point and that is why I would like my doubts to be clarified, thank you and eternal war.

**Alex**

Could it be that gnosis, being something totally opposed to the mundane and human, is beyond all politics (apolitical)? That is another conclusion, I await your answer.

**Mauritius**

While it is true that the masters of the world go to great lengths to prevent the Luciferic Gnosis from coming to light, it is also true that they do not spare their own when they are led by some kind of "spiritual spark" to give a glimpse of the truth. And as always, they apply the same solution, a bloody sacrifice of one or several people; and if possible, make of it something with which they can manipulate the information and put everything back in "order". In many of our countries we have seen it and we continue to see it today with so many disappeared, murdered without there being a responsible or guilty party and all the economic chaos that reigns.

## **Twelve crises provoked by the synarchy to accelerate the establishment of world government**

*Taken from Adrián Salbuchi's videos published on youtube.com, where each of these topics is explained in detail.*

### **Through these crises humanity will cry out for world government.**

1. Global financial collapse (to impoverish nations and install a world currency).
2. International economic crisis.
3. Social convulsions.
4. Pandemics (through viruses and bacteria created in laboratories).
5. Ecological crises (caused by various means).
6. Mega-terrorism (caused, for example, by the sawing of the foundations of the twin towers).
7. Another (invented) war in the Middle East.
8. Nuclear or ecological accident.
9. Assassination of a high-ranking political or religious figure.
10. Attacks on rogue states.
11. Reality show (possibly with aliens).
12. Reality show (possibly with religious figures).

### **The final steps towards world government**

1. US-USSR opposition (the Soviet Union should have disappeared).
2. Only one world power: the USA (it must also disappear).

### 3. World Government.

#### **Comments on this article**

##### **aguirs**

On the day of the uprising against the synarchy I will be in the front row, in person. On the day of the uprising against the demiurge I will also be there and the front row will be gigantic.

Let the souls enjoy this crap, it will all be over soon.

##### **Mauritius**

"The Protocols of the Elders of Zion" applied all over the planet. We have already seen it on a "small" scale in many countries and especially throughout Latin America. It was a kind of preparation for the launching of the New World Order.

##### **ALEXANDER ALZATE ARROYAVE**

AS A VICTIM OF THIS UNIVERSE OF FILTH, FOR THE SOLE PURPOSE OF SEEKING THE TRUTH AND HAVING FALLEN AT TIMES INTO THE VILE AND RUTHLESS DECEIT OF THE TRICKS OF THE WHITE LODGE, I DECLARE MYSELF REBELLIOUS AND HOSTILE EVEN AS THIS BODY FALLS AND EVEN AS MY SOUL ROTS,  
THE ONLY THING THAT COUNTS IS THE SPIRIT, THE SUPRA-DARKNESS.  
I AM A WARRIOR IN CONSTANT STRUGGLE, DEATH TO THE SYNARCHY, DEATH TO THE DEMIURGE AND HIS MATERIALISM!!!!

## **Does the IMF really own gold?**

*By James Turk*

Much has been said about the gold supposedly owned and controlled by the International Monetary Fund. There are many unanswered questions about the true status of this gold, and even more doubt that it is nothing more than phantom accounting entries.

Instead of owning gold, the IMF may only own a part of the "gold receivables" that were 'paid' to the IMF as membership subscriptions by member countries.

That is, through their central banks, countries have submitted a claim to the IMF for the gold reserves they have in the IMF's vaults, if they exist.

And in addition to the gold they have withdrawn from the vaults to lend to bullion banks, as a key tool in gold price suppression, as detailed in the exhaustive and well-documented investigation of the Gold Anti-Trust Committee (GATA) since its inception more than ten years ago.

So does the IMF really own gold or not, or does it only have a claim to gold reserves, some or all of which have been withdrawn from central bank vaults in the form of loans?

The IMF does not comment. The institution follows the common practice of all central bankers, who hide behind closed doors to avoid legal liability to the public.

As GATA co-founder Chris Powell points out: "The protocol is that the IMF never puts itself in a position to reveal that it does not own gold. It could reveal that the IMF has only a meagre claim to the gold in its members' reserves and that its supposed transactions in gold are nothing more than bookkeeping entries, and that its primary interest is actually in manipulating the gold market".

So, instead of getting straight answers from the IMF to clarify the truth, we have to rely on the available details and evidence, which we could then consider in order to reach a logical conclusion. In other words, as hard as it is for the IMF to admit, 1+1 always equals 2.

It was therefore surprising to read some important anecdotal evidence about the way in which the IMF conducts its accounting, as indicated in an article in the Wall Street Journal on 5 May 2010. The article entitled "Who is behind the IMF bailout of Greece". The WSJ made valuable and revealing comments on how the IMF accounts for the funds supposedly "donated" by its members. Here is what the WSJ had to say:

"The IMF is in favour of a global credit union. Members inject money. The board of the institution lends it out."

Each member has a "quota" - and this is a financial investment in the IMF, expressed as a percentage and contributed proportionally. The quota of the USA is 17.09%, followed by Japan with 6.12%, Germany with 5.98%, France and Great Britain respectively have a quota of 4.94%.

Does this mean that the US is responsible for 17% of the IMF portion of the overall package for Greece? Not exactly.

First of all, although all countries are, in theory, responsible for investing in the IMF's lending pool, not all have a strong currency that potential creditors could use. (For example, Zimbabwean dollars or Venezuelan bolivars).

But the IMF does not state this openly. Instead, it uses the concept of "usable resources". That is, it uses money from countries that are considered solvent. Since January 2010, 21% of contributions to the IMF have been "unusable", according to the IMF.

Since the US, Japan and the major European countries are in the "usable" camp, they finance a larger percentage of IMF funds than suggested by their respective quotas. Now, for various reasons, it is not possible at this stage to determine these percentages. The IMF draws on funds that have been committed but are still in the hands of national central banks. Replace the word "funds" in the previous sentence with "gold".

If countries do not even transfer their national currencies to the IMF, which they create out of thin air, only with entries in their accounts, then are they really going to transfer the physical gold they hold in reserves to the IMF?

Therefore, I think it is safe to conclude that the IMF flatly refused to answer basic but accurate questions asked by Business Insider's Vince Veneziani about the state of its gold reserves. The IMF does not own gold.



So ignore the IMF's bluster. It's just anti-gold propaganda from a paper tiger.

So don't be manipulated into selling your physical gold and don't let the IMF's bullshit prevent you from continuing to accumulate physical metal.

As sovereign debt problems continue to spiral out of control, and the fear of bankers who desperately fear the huge losses they will suffer is revealed, we need gold now more than ever.

*James Turk, Chairman of Goldmoney*



## **Judas: Fragments by Bart Ehrman**

### **Excerpts from "Alert Christianity: The Alternative View of the Gospel of Judas".**

*By Bart D. Ehrman, James A. Gray Professor of Religious Studies at the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill, and expert on early Christianity.*

1. The newly discovered gospel presents a quite different Judas from the one we have known. This is not the evil, corrupt and diabolical disciple of Jesus who betrayed his master by handing him over to his enemies. Instead we find Jesus' closest friend, the one who understood him better than anyone else and handed Jesus over to the authorities because Jesus wanted him to do so. By handing him over, Judas rendered the greatest service imaginable. According to this gospel, Jesus wanted to escape from this material and anti-God world and return to his heavenly abode. This gospel contains completely different conceptions of God, the world, Christ, human salvation and existence - not to mention Judas himself - from the body of Christian beliefs that became established as canon.

2. Irenaeus is one of the earliest and best known refutors of heretics in Christian antiquity. Irenaeus wrote a five-volume work that attacked heretics (those who hold false doctrines) and set forth a viewpoint that seemed to him to be "orthodox" (correct). In that work he mentions various heretical groups. One of the erroneous texts he cites is the Gospel of Judas. The heretics whom Irenaeus saw as most dangerous to Christian orthodoxy were the Gnostics.

3. Here I must explain in general terms what the various widespread Gnostic sects had in common and why orthodox writers such as Irenaeus saw them as a threat. The term gnosticism derives from the Greek word *gnosis*, which means "knowledge". Gnostics are those who "have knowledge". And what is it that they know? They know secrets that can lead to salvation. For Gnostics, a person is saved not by faith in Christ or by good works, but by knowledge of the truth, the truth about the world in which we live, about who the true God is, and especially about who we ourselves are. In other words, it is largely about self-knowledge: knowledge of where we came from, how we got here and how we can return to our heavenly abode. According to most Gnostics, this material world is not our home. We are trapped here in these bodies of flesh, and we need to learn how to escape.

4. Lesser divinities created our material world, made the world as a place to hold the sparks of divinity they had captured, which they placed in human bodies. Some humans, in other words, have an element of divinity within them, in their essential core. Such people do not have moral souls, but immortal souls, temporarily imprisoned in this miserable and capricious material realm. And these souls need to escape, to return to the divine realm from whence they came. The myths narrated by the various Gnostic groups differed from each other in many details. To modern readers these myths can be enormously confusing and strange. But their most important point is clear: this world is not the creation of the one true god. The god who made this world - the God of the Old Testament - is a second-order, inferior deity. He is not the supreme God to be worshipped. Rather, he is to be avoided by learning the truth about the ultimate divine kingdom, about this wicked material world and how we can escape from it.

5. Not everyone has the means to escape. The reason is that not everyone has the spark of divinity within them; only some of us. The others are the creations of the lower god of this world. They, like the other creatures here (dogs, turtles, mosquitoes and others), will die and that will be the end of their story. But some of us are trapped divinities. And we need to learn the way back to our heavenly abode. How can we gain the secret knowledge necessary for our salvation? Obviously, we cannot do it by observing the world around us and deducing it for ourselves. The study of this world only provides information about the material creation of an inferior deity who is not the true God. What we need is not that, but a revelation from on high. There needs to be an emissary from the spiritual realm to come to us to tell us the truth about our origin, our destiny and how we can escape.

6. Persecutors of heresy, like Irenaeus, found Gnostics particularly dangerous and difficult to attack. The problem was that you could not reason with a Gnostic to show him that he was on the wrong path: he had a secret knowledge that others lacked! If you told him he was wrong, he could simply shrug his shoulders and brand us as ignorant. And so Irenaeus and others like him had to spend the rest of their attacks trying to convince other Christians, at least, that the Gnostics were not really in possession of the truth, but had perverted it by rejecting the God of the Old Testament and his creation.

7. One of the many Gnostic groups that Irenaeus attacked was the Cainites. We do not know whether this group actually existed or whether Irenaeus simply made up the name; there is no independent record that mentions its existence. In any case, one of the things Irenaeus said about the Cainites is that the Gospel of Judas was the reference point for their aberrant beliefs.

The group took its name from Cain, the first son of Adam and Eve. Cain is known in the annals of biblical history as the first fratricide. He was jealous of his younger brother Abel, whom God loved in a special way, and so Cain killed him (Genesis 4). Why then did the Cainites choose him out of all humans as the fundamental figure of their faith? Because they believed that the God of the Old Testament was not the true god to be worshipped, but the ignorant creator of this world from which one had to escape. And so all the characters in Jewish and Christian history who confront God - Cain, the inhabitants of Sodom and Gomorrah and finally Judas Iscariot - were the only ones who had seen the truth and understood the secrets necessary for salvation.

**8.** According to Irenaeus the Cainites took their opposition to the Old Testament to an extreme ethical position. They opposed anything commanded by God, and supported whatever God opposed. If God said to respect the Sabbath rest, not to eat pork and not to commit adultery, then the way to demonstrate freedom from God was to ignore the Sabbath, eat pork and commit adultery! It is not surprising to find that a Gnostic group with such a reversal of values saw Jesus' supposed enemy as their greatest ally. According to Irenaeus, the Cainites took the Gospel of Judas as their authority. And according to this gospel, Irenaeus tells us, Judas alone of all the disciples understood the message of Jesus and did what Jesus himself wanted, handing him over to the authorities to be crucified. Thus they saw Judas as the perfect follower of Jesus, the one whose actions were to be imitated rather than despised. For it was he whom Jesus made the repository of the secret knowledge necessary for salvation.

**9.** In this gospel Judas is the only disciple who understands the true nature of Jesus, and the only one to whom Jesus makes known his secret revelation that can lead to salvation. The other disciples worship the God of the Old Testament, and are therefore "ministers of error". Because he knows the truth, Judas renders the greatest service to Jesus: he hands him over to be executed so that the divine being within Jesus can escape the trap of his material body. Or, as Jesus declares in this gospel, "You (Judas) surpass them all (i.e. the other disciples), for you will sacrifice the body in which I live".

**10.** Salvation will not come by the worship of the god of this world or the acceptance of his creation, it will come by the denial of this world and the rejection of the body that binds us to it.

**11.** The creator of this world is not the one true God; this world is a wicked place to escape from; Christ is not the son of the creator; salvation comes not by the death and resurrection of Jesus, but by the revelation of the secret knowledge that he makes to us.

12. It is clear that Jesus does not belong to the god of this world; one of his purposes, in fact, is to reveal the inferiority and moral baseness of that god before he returns to the divine realm, the perfect world of the Spirit, after leaving his mortal body.

13. There is no need for reconciliation with the creator of this world, who is nothing but a bloodthirsty rebel. On the contrary, what is necessary is to escape from this world and its creator.

14. They worship the God of the Jews, but that god is a foolish fool. He created this world, but the world is not good: it is a cesspool of misery and suffering. The true God never had anything to do with this world. It is necessary to escape from this world, not to integrate into it. Proto-orthodox Christians spread a false religion. Only the religion taught secretly by Jesus to his closest follower, Judas, is definitely true.

### **Fragments of the Gospel of Judas**

1. Knowing that Judas was pondering something lofty, Jesus said to him, "Keep away from others and I will explain to you the mysteries of the kingdom. You can attain it, but at the cost of great suffering".

2. Jesus said, "Come, I can show you secrets that no man has seen. For there is a great and boundless realm, the extent of which has not been seen by any generation of angels, in which is a great and invisible Spirit, never seen by the eyes of any angel, never comprehended by the perception of the heart, and never called by any name.

3. God commanded Michael to give men their spirits on loan, so that they could worship, but the great One commanded Gabriel to give the great race spirits that were not subject to any lord, that is, the spirit and the soul.

4. Truly I tell you, Judas, those who offer sacrifices to Saclas... God... all that is evil. But you will surpass them all, for you will sacrifice the body in which I live. Your trumpet has already been raised, your anger has been kindled, your star has shown its radiance, and your heart has become strong.

5. The great offspring of Adam will be exalted, because before heaven, earth and angels, that offspring, which comes from the eternal kingdom, already existed. Look, you have been told everything. Lift up your eyes and look at the cloud and the light that is in it, and the stars that surround it. The star that marks the way is your star. Judas lifted up his eyes and saw the bright cloud, and went into it. Those who were on the ground heard a voice coming from the cloud, saying, "Great

seed....

## Jude: Dialogue between a Catholic priest and a Gnostic



**Gnostic:** It is a pity that his bishop did not receive him.

**Priest:** He is sick. I don't know if he will talk to me. But I know what he would say. Luxembourg is not the land of Judas.

**Gnostic:** I was thinking of writing an essay on the subject. Judas. Judas has always intrigued me. He is fascinating. Jesus and Judas. They are like brothers. They depend on each other.

**Priest:** One sold the other for 30 coins.

**Gnostic:** Then he threw them into the temple, to prove that it wasn't about money.

**Priest:** Judas was condemned.

**Gnostic:** That's what we were taught in catechism. I think he was a devotee. The most devout of all. An idealist. A kind of Jewish revolutionary. He conspired, with the help of Jesus, to dethrone the powerful.

**Priest:** Enough! Enough theological discourse! I will not discuss my faith with you.

**Gnostic:** Your licence is kicking in. You are coming out of your shell. That is a good thing. Encourage debate. Convince your bishop.



**Priest:** Like Judas to the high priests?

**Gnostic:** Yes, Judas was a man of action. He saw Jesus as a leader... but God had given him another mission.

**Priest:** Betrayal was not God's plan.

**Gnostic:** To fulfil prophecy. That's what the Bible says. He was the only one who could do it. Without Judas, there would have been no crucifixion. No "Thy will be done".

**Priest:** Without Judas there would be no church?

**Gnostic:** You understand me. Your bishop, on the other hand, does not understand the new order. Judas prepared the way for redemption. Think about it. It could be a great spiritual adventure for you. It changed my life.

**Important:** *This article originally includes a fragment of the film "Der Neunte Tag" ("The Ninth Day"), from which the dialogue transcribed here has been extracted and which can be seen by accessing our website [www.gnosisprimordial.com](http://www.gnosisprimordial.com) and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine or among the articles published in the month of May 2010).*

## Comments on this article

### Carnevale, Cristian

It must always be clear that we are talking about a myth, a lie, a story, because the bible, Jesus, Judas, etc. are nothing more than that. All that is in the bible are myths, plagiarised from previous writings from Babylon, Egypt, India, etc. That is why when the second invasion of Iraq, a group of soldiers had the sole mission of breaking the clay tablets where the Chaldean Genesis, the Gomorrah and Sodom affair, the Tower of Babel, the Flood, etc. were found. Written centuries before the Jewish bible. The only envoys that existed were first Lucifer and much later the Lord of War, all the rest is plagiarism and lies. But if Judas and Jesus were true, I would be on Judas' side. And in that same biblical fantasy, logic and common sense lead us to affirm that the Gnostic version is the best.

### Sebastian

Hello question gentlemen, I would like to know your opinions regarding Catharism? I have been doing a lot of research on them as well and they also hold the dualistic theory of the

creation by saying that this material world was created by satan and not by the true God, what opinion does the primordial Gnostic have about Catharism? Greetings

### **abramelin**

The gnosis that you promote is an old, retrograde gnosis, because it belongs to the luciferic gnosis, to the dualistic spirituality, it is good to know that there are not only two ways, the way of the demiurge, and the way of the unknowable, or better said the way of jehovah and the way of lucifer, there is also the unity, the gnosis as a synthesis of the opposites, THE WAY OF THE MIDDLE, which transcends the material and the spiritual, understanding that it is the true spirituality, because whoever denies and separates the matter from the spirit is not truly spiritual, This transcendental gnosis is the one taught by the christ, since he fought against the jewish priests and repressors, defenders of the demiurge, as he also fought against the luciferic hatred, The true Gnostic-Christian path was traced by the Christ as a perfect balance between matter and spirit, where the unknowable spirit expresses itself perfectly and freely in a soul of an immortal type.

### **AK**

Abramelin, I hope your pseudonym has nothing to do with the great Biblical Father. What you say is false and only confuses those who are looking for the true Gnosis. In Gnosticism there are no greys, it is Black or White. There is no such thing as a perfect and free expressed Spirit in an immortal soul. First of all, Spirit is always perfect, even when chained to matter. And it is also Eternal. For the Spirit, on the other hand, the Soul is imperfect, and yes, it is Immortal but not eternal, for at the end of time it returns to the place from whence it came...to the Demiurge.

If your intention is to confuse, then continue to do so and I will continue to answer you; on the other hand, if you do not wish to confuse, then read and study the True Gnosis, for example, that of Nimrod, so that you will come out of the confused state you are in. Greetings!

### **Market, July**

Abramelin, the true world is one: the world of the Unknowable. The dualism began later, with the appearance of the demiurge and his disgusting experiments and creations. Both worlds are extremely contrary and opposite, eternally irreconcilable. Immortality is one thing, eternity is another. The immortal soul is one thing and the eternal spirit is another. There is no possible reconciliation between spirit and soul, between the world of the Unknowable and the world of the demiurge, between spirit and matter, and so on. The "middle" ways, the "grey" ways, the "synthesis of opposites", etc., are the ways invented by sinarchy to confuse those who seek liberation. These are the paths suitable for effeminate men who are afraid to fight and who are afraid to know the truth and to awaken, and who, when frightened, call upon their christ to come to their aid. Such feminoids are raped by the demiurge before he disintegrates them. No wonder your name is Abramelin!





## Gnostic elements in the film "How to Train Your Dragon".

By José Herrou Aragón



First of all, this is a synarchic film, it could not be otherwise. Non-demiurgic things in the world of the demiurge are very few and far between. On occasions like this, the demiurge's agents are unintentionally distracted and gnostic elements appear in what should be a more synarchic film, to wash the brains of the children. The ending of the film is synarchic, but in its development there are gnostic elements worth noting.

Look at the Vikings' sense of honour, duty and greatness. Look closely at the runic characters in their books. See who are the plunderers of their wealth. See how these thieves do not steal everything for themselves, but to feed their fearsome Master (the demiurge).

See also how the Vikings challenge the demiurge to fight him. You will also see not only the hideous face of the demiurge, but the demiurge in full body. Look at the eyes of the demiurge, six in all, three on one side and three on the other side. Six is a number of the demiurge, but in reality the demiurge is clothed with millions of eyes. There is also the final war and the final destruction and death of the demiurge.

There was and will be no dialogue or conciliation possible between them and us. Our enmity is extreme and absolute. Two absolutely different and opposite worlds. There is nothing in common between Lucifer and Satan. There is nothing of them in us, and there is nothing of us in them. Our war began before creation and will not stop until the final destruction of the Enemy.

**Important:** *This article originally features an excerpt from the film "How to*

*train your dragon" which can be viewed by accessing our website [www.gnosisprimordial.com](http://www.gnosisprimordial.com) and accessing the digital version of this article (which can be found by typing its title in the search engine or among the articles published in the month of June 2010).*

## **Comments on this article**

### **Mauritius**

There are films that can give us great gnostic teachings, if we know how to watch or interpret them. The film "The International" shows in a couple of minutes the agents of the demiurge (bankers, press and authority representatives) showing their true intentions and how they manipulate everything to maintain their truth.

One of my favourites is "Conan the Barbarian" in which Conan (Arnold Schwarzenegger), the spirit is taken away from his true home and bound to the endless and meaningless wheel of reincarnations. Conan takes advantage of the change of cycles and breaks free from that wheel; he starts his life as a "criminal" and finds his A-mada (Sandahl Bergman). And during this journey he always has a symbol in mind (the origin/of course the sign is not exact but the allusion to it). The time comes to rescue a maiden (it could be considered as transforming the soul and putting it at the service of the spirit) Conan is mortally wounded and his beloved brings him back from the world of the dead. Conan returns strengthened and frees the maiden; his beloved dies heroically and when Conan challenges the demiurge and his agents, she returns as a Valkyrie and helps him from the spirit world. Finally Conan confronts Tulsa Dum (played by James Earl Jones) who represents the demiurge and who tries to trick him at every turn and who has the ability to transform into a snake that demands human sacrifices; Conan reacts and removes his head. The followers of this false "god" barely realise what is happening and begin to wake up to the futility of a god like the one they had.

If you can find it and put it on the internet, you will be able to see all that symbolism and dis-

to remove what is no longer useful.

Finally, pay attention to the music, it has elements that can help to rescue our hero-spirit.

### **Gustavo Lopez Olvera**

I am from the State of Queretaro, (Mex) in the municipality of Tolimán (province), where can I go to learn about this to begin with as a neophyte in this knowledge.

I have read several books by Samael Aun Weor, but I have a sea of doubts, who can help me.

Which school or Lumlial can I go to and what requirements should I meet?

### **Mercado, Julio**

Look Gustavo, you can read in this same site: Samael Aun Weor, a false gnosis at the service of the demiurge satan. You can also Google: Samael Aun Weor, master of plagiarism, avatar of spiritual confusion. There you have everything that is hidden behind this false and pernicious Gnostic. Dedicate yourself to the True and Eternal Gnosis, and leave aside the sick.

### **Norim Rad**

Hello Gustavo, I recommend you to read The Forbidden Religion, it is excellent as an introduction, the Mystery of Belicena Villca and the Fundamentals of the Hyperborean Wisdom, with these texts, which you can download from the Internet you can have the complete panorama, once read you can undertake the journey of no return towards the real liberation of the spirit, it is not an easy task, but with the texts that I suggest, especially the Fundamentals you will never be the same again, greetings and success. Will, Courage, Victory!

### **Norim Rad**

As for the film, the distortion of the elements of ritual warfare is evident, what better than to put them in front of you in the form of fantasy or science fiction, like so many other things. I recently saw Tim Burton's version of Alice, a piece of filth that apart from distorting the original story, presents, like the film shown here, deformed gnostic elements, the queen's consort with a pair of heart in his eye, the special sword, and not to mention the denouement where Alice, dressed in armour and with the special sword (Whotan's), confronts the dragon Demiurge by climbing a ladder, who in the end is defeated. But Alice does not return to the origin, she decides to go back to the "real world" where she chooses not to marry and to be a businesswoman, who decides to go from England to conquer Asia (for the historical setting to traffic opium, I think). In synthesis, the film is a mess that deforms the sacred, thus validating Zionist-demiurgic-commercial thought, to which elements of feminism are added, the radical type that uses its dissent as a cultural weapon over personal rights and symbiosis in relation to sexual ambiguity. in synthesis, the film is recommendable to see how much it deforms, but at the same time validates for those who know, the sacred elements of the spirit.

### **Enki**

It is even more direct The Truman Show, Truman lives in a supposedly happy world but because of a loved one who comes from outside his world, his Valkyrie, he begins to realise that everything is false, the wife, the food, the father. When he goes to do something related to escape he is discovered and by someone who tries to convince him that it is nonsense and invites him to do something fun and ordinary as it happens in real life and the demiurge initially fills him with gifts and wishes so that he does not escape, then when he is at sea close to escaping then sends him suffering and death. From

In fact there is a very interesting coincidence when the twins' dog is placed against the wall above Truman is the sign Kaiser and a Rooster. Why do these coincidences occur in films created by the same synarchy? Apparently unrelated elements come together in a moment to give a message to those who understand elements that have no permission from anyone in this world or from their creator, their weapons are used against him just as he sometimes uses hyperbolic weapons against us. But this only goes to show that war is eternal and beyond this universe.

### **Here is also some interesting info**

On the website [caduceo.com.ar](http://caduceo.com.ar), they also give a definition or explanation about gnosis, and what they expose on that site is very interesting. It agrees in almost nothing with Samael and his followers.

Greetings. Congratulations on the site and material!

### **gustavo**

It is true that there is the way of obedience to the demiurge called the way of the right hand, and also another way, the way of the left hand, but let us remember that there is an alternative way to these two, the middle way transmitted by Buddha and the Christ, this way is the true christic way that transcends the luciferic hatred and the demiurgic phariseism, this way is the true liberation of the spirit, This way is the true liberation of the spirit, where the polar forces of left and right, of the demiurge and lucifer are transcended, for this reason many gnostics became christian gnostics, when they understood that by channeling the rebellious luciferic spirit and the total knowledge of the natural laws we can escape from mechanicity and defeat the demiurge not by the way of hate but by the way of love and the intelligence taught by the Christ. I hope this comment will not be deleted, as it is well known that on this site debate is not tolerated and only back-slapping is sought.

### **Osiris Ghio**

Gustavo, you, like so many, are buried in confusion. Concerning the two gods, the true and the false, there are but two possible ways: the way of the True God and the way of the false god. The Luciferic way of the Unknowable God, and the satanic way of the demiurge or creator god. The True God is eternal, and the false god is mortal. There is no alternative path to that, there are two and nothing but two, whether you like it or not. The Buddha and the Christ are on the way of the demiurge. The Buddha's path and the Christ's path are two more paths among the thousands of paths that lead to the demiurge. There is nothing outside of luciferic hatred and demi-urgeic Phariseism, it is a duality, whether you like it or not. Jesus Christ, the son of Jehovah, belongs to the realm of the demiurge. The two paths you name, left and right, are the two possible tantric paths within the path of the Unknowable, and both paths are equally valid and perfect, nothing more than that. Those who are not with the Unknowable are with the demiurge. That is why Primordial Gnosis is irrefutable,



because it is pure and extreme. This supposed third way is one more trap among all the traps of the demiurge.



## **Hyperinflation, martial law and wars**

*Article found on the web*

### **What if public debt collapses? "Hyperinflation, martial law and wars".**

Leading economists meeting last weekend in New York warned that Western public debt can only be financed by large-scale money printing, triggering a wave of inflationary pressures that will lead to social unrest, economic protectionism and war.

"Buy gold and move to a house in the country, where no bombs are going to fall. This is the recommendation of Marc Faber, the investor who anticipated both the current crisis and that of 1987, when he warned his clients to sell Wall Street shares days before Black Monday. "Governments are on the verge of bankruptcy and will do anything to survive: first they will print money, and when that doesn't work they will resort to war.

Faber, author of the monthly newsletter The Boom, Gloom and Doom Report, and also known as Doctor Doom for his grim predictions, spoke last weekend at the Mises Circle economic forum, organised by the Ludwig von Mises Institute in New York to discuss the state of financial markets and the responsibility of central banks in the current economic crisis.

"Between 2000 and 2007, Greenspan and Bernanke increased credit in the US five times more than GDP growth, an expansion greater than that which pre-dated the Great Depression of 1929," Faber explained. "The Fed will never go back to tightening policies because for this credit-addicted economy that would be poison, so they're going to keep rates at 0% for a long time.

This expansionary policy, added to the list of obligations assumed by the Federal Government for which there are no resources (Social Security, Medicaid, Medicare, bank loans, etc.), will lead the country to hyperinflation.

And the fact is that, "if you count these obligations, the country's debt is 800% of its GDP. Western governments have grown like a cancer and cannot pay, but before officially recognising this they will print money on a massive scale because it is the easiest thing to do. This postpones the problem for whoever comes next, and in the end creates an even bigger crisis. In 2008, the financial markets fell; the next episode will be the fall of governments.

According to Faber, when that happens we will go to war: "And if you live in a city, in the next war your water will be poisoned, your electricity will be cut off and your credit card and your transport won't work. You won't even be able to go home. So go and live in the countryside, in the middle of nowhere, far away from danger," he advises. Not all participants in the Mises Circle were so pessimistic, but the conviction that inflation is just around the corner was unanimous.

Investor Christopher Whalen, editor of The Institutional Risk Analysis newsletter, believes it will come after the bailout of European states: "The Federal Reserve has resumed its programme to provide liquidity to the EU [with the aim of] rescuing it from a deflationary collapse, but the scale of its indebtedness makes such a bailout unfeasible. Politicians have used debt to avoid raising taxes and cutting spending; now European governments are broke and the moment of truth is at hand.

There are only two options, according to Whalen: "To apply the necessary recipes, which will bring a sharp economic contraction and a lot of conflicts, or to print money. Nobody wants to do the former, neither in the United States nor in Europe, because it is too painful.

The scenario envisaged by the author of Institutional Risk Analysis is one of high, "double-digit" inflation, which will last for several years, nip in the bud any hint of economic growth and resurrect protectionism: "The era of globalisation and free trade is coming to an end. With the fall of the dollar, other countries will take on new benefits and responsibilities and give priority to their national markets. We will have more taxes and new import tariffs.

How long before we see it? We won't have to wait long: "The process will begin later this year in the US with the national sales tax (VAT) that Obama plans to use to reduce the deficit," says Whalen. His recommendation is to invest in assets unconnected to the financial economy: "Gold, real estate and copper, real things that are not tied to fiat money.

It is precisely fiat money, i.e. money created by decree and without the backing of real wealth, that is at the root of the mess the international economy is in. "The system is on the verge of collapse because since the dollar was unpegged from gold [in 1971] there has been no self-regulating market mechanism," said Lawrence Parks, director of the Foundation for the Advancement of Monetary Education (FAME).

"Fiat money is not real, it is an illusion. It was imposed by force, it is maintained by fraud, and it can disappear at any time. Parks appealed to the past to predict the future: "The value of fiat money has always eventually collapsed.

towards their cost of production: zero. Historically there are no exceptions to this, and today's currencies will not be either.

### **What will be the consequences of the end of the dollar?**

Parks agrees with Faber's prognosis about the war and adds another no less disturbing one: "Hyperinflation is inevitable, and to combat the social upheavals that will follow, the government long ago prepared the legislation that allows Martial Law to be declared". Parks is referring to a series of measures passed in the 1930s, 1950s and 1970s, apparently still in force, which allow the president, in the event of an emergency, to confiscate any property, intervene in communications and transport, and direct all public and private aspects of the economy.

In addition to denouncing "counterfeit" money, the Mises Circle attacked the theory that insufficient regulation was the cause of the crisis. Kevin Duffy, founder of Bearing Asset Management, one of the most successful funds since its inception in 2002, pointed out that it was precisely the more regulated institutions, such as banks, and not other less regulated areas such as hedge funds, that were at the centre of the crisis.

Marc Faber summarised the conclusions and the mood of the Mises Circle as follows: "It is a tremendous economic sophistry to think that by printing money and issuing debt you can achieve prosperity. If that were the case, the richest country in the world would be Zimbabwe". And, to the delight of his audience, he added: "Indeed, a country ruled by Robert Mugabe, Ben Bernanke's economic mentor.

*Article by Daniel Luna / New York*

### **Comments on this article**

#### **Mauritius**

For those who know English and have a way to subtitle the videos, I recommend going to the website <http://inflation.us>.

There you can see the true magnitude of the problem and the possibilities that exist for this state of affairs. They also recommend gold and silver and have a video showing what happened in Zimbabwe and how the US economy is following in those footsteps.

For those who can, please translate them and include them in the hyperlinks. Thank you

#### **AK**

Mr Faber is just another Judaic economist among many others. And while what he pre-says is close to reality, he only does it to sow panic and so that later on what he

says is not true.

He just happened to say that he had predicted it, nothing more. Clarification: Hyperinflation in a country never happens because of the issuance of money, as we have been led to believe, but because any currency permanently has a relative and lying value; e.g.: The dollar will be strong as long as they want it to be so, but when they want to take away its value, they will do it overnight. In NS Germany they issued money and that did not generate the slightest inflation. What were they... Magicians? No, but they knew very well that money had the value they wanted to give it, no more and no less. The secret was to base their economy on Labour Value and in a completely organised way; the opposite of how it is today. Anyway, fictitious value or no fictitious value, sooner or later the USA will fall just as the USSR fell... There is no doubt about that, because it is a necessary step (even if they know it is dangerous) for the seizure of Total World Power...

## **They are preparing for the worst**

*Article found on the web by*

*Adrián Salbuchi*

*www.asalbuchi.com.ar*

### **Press Release No. 64 - 22 February 2009**

#### ***ACCORDING TO FOXNEWS, THE UNITED STATES PLANS FOR THE NEXT WIDESPREAD COLLAPSE.***

In our Communiqué No. 57 of 15-Dec-08, we reported that various international analysts see the possibility/probability of a generalised collapse in the United States approaching. Last Friday, 20-Feb-09, the programme "The War Room" hosted by US journalist Glenn Beck on FoxNews Television, aired a special programme dedicated to assessing "what if?" an "an Economic 911?", for the analysis of which they used the military methodology of strategic planning, applying probable scenarios of high impact events (in the style of war games).

Journalist Beck repeatedly made it clear that the best planning is to pre-plan for the worst, and if it doesn't happen, so much the better. All the scenarios assessed are based on the premise, "It's 2014, what if? At MSRA, we believe that the year 2014 was chosen to make it less obvious that these analysts believe (or hope, or plan) that these scenarios will occur before 2014, i.e. during Barack Obama's presidency.

Given that Obama's term ends in January 2013, saying that these scenarios are for "the year 2014..." allows them to kick the ball, since the implication then is that the collapse will occur under "the future president who assumes office after Obama..."

Personally, and as I indicated in Communiqué No. 57 (reproduced below), I believe that the Real Power structures of the New World Order have allowed the unlikely Barack Obama to become president, because he will be the last president of the United States. The great lords of the world seem to have thrown the United States out of their hands, to regroup in other novel ways and in other geographies. They are now going for a World Government (see Communiqué 57 below), where Washington and New York will decidedly NOT be the main centres of power... For those who wish to watch this programme in its original English language, you can do so on YouTube.



## **2014: worst-case scenarios...**

The programme opens by noting that the US government has just conducted a planning exercise on what to do in the event of a "two-day coordinated attack on the United States".... When journalist Glenn Beck asks what this is all about, he brings up a quote from former Senator William J. Fulbright (a key figure in the US Establishment thirty years ago), who said that "we must dare to think the unthinkable, because if the unthinkable happens to us, then there will be no time to think, and the actions we take will be taken without thinking". The proposal is not only valid for the United States, but for all peoples, and especially for Argentines.

**Scenario No. 1)** Total Financial Collapse in the USA, whereby the Dow Jones Industrial Average falls to 2800 points / Unemployment exceeds 12% / All banks are nationalised / Real Estate market collapses, Gold reaches u\$8,000 an ounce, people create their alternative currency, and barter will be the form of economic interchange.

This was assessed by analysts Gerald Celente of the Trends Research Institute, who recommends "preparing and planning for the worst and then stepping back", and journalist Stephen Moore of The Wall Street Journal (who in Dec. 08 lent credibility to the analysis of Russian Igor Panarin that we reported in our Communiqué No. 57) and author of the book "The End of Prosperity".

**Scenario No. 2)** In the face of such an emergency, do civil rights exist? - The limits of freedom of opinion and press freedom are assessed, especially in the face of what growing sections of the population see as a betrayal of the mandate the government received from the people. Interviewees Onkar Ghote (of the Ayn Rand Institute) points out that there is a danger that the government will impose limitations on the expression of opinion and create an "official line" of thinking. Journalist Beck reminds the audience that when the US entered the First World War in 1917, there were as many as 150,000 political prisoners whose only crime was to have expressed their opposition to the war. Could this happen again?

Another interviewee, US Army Sergeant Major Tim Strong, spoke of the "Bubba Effect", which arises in the military when combatants cease to trust their commanders and (re)group together in compact, solid cells or groups, united by common interests and objectives based on Loyalty, usually to a capable, experienced and charismatic officer. We might add that in Germany after the chaos produced by the betrayal and defeat in the First World War in 1919, the well-known "Roswell" Units were formed and operated in a similar way, managing to counteract in part the terrible national chaos of the time. Sgt. My. Strong

The report notes that these trends already exist among civilian groups within the US: neighbours, friends and family members who unite and coordinate with each other, stockpiling food, fuel, weapons, and all sorts of other items necessary for survival in emergencies. "They operate like communes reminiscent of the movie *Mad Max*", and are the consequence of "the growing isolation of the people in the face of the inoperability of their leaders, as the government has betrayed the constitution".

Another interviewee, Michael Sheuer, former head of the CIA's Bin Laden Unit and author of the book *Marching Towards Hell* underlines the "tyranny of government incompetence" and comments that a study by The Heritage Foundation (a Republican think tank) estimates that to pay for the gigantic bailouts and deficits that the US government is incurring and plans to incur in the coming years, every citizen will have to pay taxes on the order of 80 to 90 per cent of the taxpayer's income, calculates that in order to pay for the huge bailouts and deficits that the US government is incurring and plans to incur in the coming years, every citizen will have to pay taxes in the order of 80 to 90 percent of his or her income, which obviously will not happen because there will be a generalised rebellion first.

I recommend that you pay special attention to one part of this video ("Part 4?"), in which journalist Beck asks the interviewees what should be done to stop all this, to which both Michael Sheuer and Tim Strong respond by saying that they don't think anything should be done (!!!!). At this point, Beck looks alarmed (see minute 5:12 of the video) as it seems that his interviewees have gone too far. If you watch carefully (minute 5:33 of the video) you will see that Beck makes the Masonic "danger" sign with his right hand (that is, index finger and little finger raised like "the sign of the little horns"), as if to warn his interviewees to return to the fold, which they both do immediately (!!!).

The programme also notes that the US military is conducting exercises in Iowa and other states to deal with "civil unrest", although Tim Strong makes it clear that he "does not believe that the military will fire on American citizens".

**Scenario No. 3)** Global Civil Unrest that would arise when the United States ceases to be the "policeman of the world" (a world that is compared to "what happens when the teacher leaves the classroom and everyone makes a big mess", adding (as was pre-visible) that the main "mess" will be "the Islamics"). Add to this the fact that Mexico will collapse into chaos, and be taken over by narco-gangs, the effects of which will spread to the US where cities like New York will increasingly resemble Mexico and Calcutta. It is assessed what will happen if attacks on oil and gas pipelines in the Middle East and other regions are triggered by social chaos if the price of oil falls to \$6 a barrel as a result of the global economic slowdown. It is also expected that there will be almost no tourist activity due to the lack of security. The first country to fall is expected to

in Eastern Europe will be Ukraine, and the first country to fall in the West will be Ireland, while there will be more than 50 million unemployed in the West.

These assessments are made by Brad Thor (former head of the Department of Homeland Security's Red Cell Unit, and author of "The Last Patriot"), and Bob Baer, former CIA agent, who point out among other things that with the victory of the ultra-right-wing Zionist Benjamin Netanyahu as Prime Minister of Israel, a brand new Pentagon study has just increased the "probability of near-term war in the Middle East to 55%", predicting that Netanyahu will re-initiate the invasion and attacks on Gaza, which will escalate the violence as Hezbollah is likely to attack Israel from the north, leading Israel to attack "Hezbollah centres in Damascus, Syria", which will cause Iran to attack oil installations in the Middle East vital to the US and Israel, while continuing with its nuclear plan. To this Brad Thor added that if the US were to be limited in its ability to defend Israel, then "Israel will have every right to attack Iran", yet another example of the decisive power Zionism maintains over the US government, as we have previously discussed.

The last interviewee was Bob Sherwood, founder of The Survivors' Club, who emphasised the need for awareness of the "enemy within" and the need for us to be on "early warning". He pointed to the need to "rewire ourselves", i.e. to reprogram ourselves to be able to cope with the terrible crises that are sure to come in the United States and elsewhere. He gave as a lukewarm example the fact that for three decades the 30 million inhabitants of the state of California have been "rewired" by the authorities to be prepared for the "Great Earthquake" that is supposed to hit California (a low probability but high impact event). He concluded by saying that in the face of terminal crises of this type, there are basically 5 kinds of people: the Fighters (i.e. activists who will turn to Civil Disobedience), the Thinkers (i.e. those who help to plan and find novel solutions), the Realists (who accept the facts and try to overcome them without rebelling), the Connectors (i.e. those who have social solidarity at the core of their behaviour), and the Believers (who basically entrust themselves to God).

Last Friday's The War Room programme concluded by emphasising the need to believe in God and the special mission of the US, while stressing the need to be prepared.

### **...and how are we doing at home?**

A section of the American public is beginning to understand what is coming, and they are beginning to prepare.

Although we Argentines have more experience than they do in this kind of crisis, however, the Americans are decidedly more effective than we are in planning and organising for what is coming. And if today they are planning and organising for a dramatic collapse, I think it is an important sign that we should all take into account, especially considering the inoperative government we are suffering today, suspiciously complemented by a political "Opposition" lacking ideas and plans in the face of the growing crisis that is worsening day by day, and the flabby and decadent media that only serve to comment on banalities. Clearly, the Government-"Opposition"-Multimedia triangle is largely responsible for Argentina's disastrous national situation.

It is true that we Argentines have more experience than Americans in "terminal crises": Every Argentine of my age (I am 56) has already experienced 3 or 4 coups d'état, treacherous dictatorships, rodrigazos, Bonex plans, Austral plans, planes Primavera, hyperinflations, corralitos, corralones, squeezes and squeezes of all kinds by the thugs and thugs who usurp high places (starting with the Presidency of the Nation), and the thugs who crawl in low places (the muggers, thieves and drug traffickers who attack, shoot, kidnap and mutilate us every day). It is a perverse and powerful "pincer" that imprisons the vast majority of Argentines.

So all the experiences we have had are of no use if we don't PLAN. And when I say plan, I mean DO IT NOW!

In today's growing crisis, Argentina is in a privileged and advantageous position. But this will not last much longer.

Consequently, we must do something now...! Let us realise, for example, that today's Argentina is "independent" (in the sense that no one has yet taken our territory by storm) only because the powerful and increasingly desperate Lords of the World have not yet decided to do so.

We are not independent by our own will, but by the will of others... For the simple reason that successive governments of traitors and cowards - from Videla and his ilk, through Alfonsín, Menem, De la Rúa, Duhalde and, ending with the current despicable decadence of Los Kirchner - have DESTROYED all capacity to defend our Nation.

And I am not only referring to military defence (today non-existent), but they have poisoned our national soul through the bastardised media, the permanent insults from powerful minorities against our institutions, our values, our traditions, our religion and our social cohesion. They have misguided and drugged our youth, imposing on them the worst moral and social ills.

physical.

In short, a perverse and decadent political, business and media "leadership" controlled by usurping minorities has allowed a destructive Trojan Horse to enter the country. Today we have the enemy at home.

That enemy is on your television screen. That enemy is in the financial City. That enemy is in Congress, in the Palace of Justice and, most especially, it is entrenched in the Casa Rosada. For none of our politicians see or understand what is really happening on this afflicted planet, the terrible things that are coming in the next three years, let alone do anything to conjugate those imminent dangers.

So this time I think we would do well to follow the example of this lucid section of the American public who are preparing for the worst, having made the decision today not to be carried away tomorrow.

As the Great Father of the Nation said, it is necessary for Argentines "not to be empanadas that can be eaten just by opening our mouths".

So let's start meeting, coordinating and organising.

For my part, in the face of what is coming, I openly declare myself a Luchador.

*Adrian Salbuchi*

## **Comments on this article**

### **Mauritius**

I recommend looking on YOUTUBE and the web for survival videos and taking some time and looking at what you have put on the web, I think it would help a lot of people to start waking up from their lethargy and realise that it is not that difficult to get organised.

For those of us who know that it will be the beginning of our true freedom, let us continue to fight for our own and await the orders that will be given to us.

I only hope to live long enough to see the promises of those who have inspired us and helped us with their teachings to find the true path back to our true home. And if not, to die with honour.

### **german**

hello i read the note it is very interesting, we will see what happens. greetings.

### **HUGO**

I would like to thank you for the information and for clarifying several concepts that I had wrong, such as for example the raval literature of the Jew Samael and the Kundalini energy, which if not practised correctly benefits the demiurge. So far I have downloaded books from other sites and received some help from professors at my university which is masonic, considering that I value anyway to be able to know more even if it is the vision of the gene-eater, I must renounce this source and move forward only in the rediscovery of the Hyperborean Philosophy, I only wish I could count on a guide to help me to interpret or correct the knowledge that I have because I would like to combat the forces of the demiurge is my deep desire, I know because I am concerned about what happens around me I think that incipiently awakens in me a conscience. I value the work and I hope to be recruited to crush the demiurge-jehova-moloch (and also the satanic communists).

I am going to read the article on the Forbidden Religion which is sure to bring valuable surprises.

Greetings... friends.







## **Tavistock Institute. America's best kept secret**

*Article found on the web By  
Byron T. Weeks, MD*

### **America's best kept secret**

#### **Preface**

*by John Quinn (NewsHawk)*

This article was submitted by Byron Weeks, who in our opinion has a really good and firm handle on exactly WHAT is going on at many levels with the extraordinarily widespread "control trips" currently being directed against the people of the world by elements of the global shadow government.

Weeks, whom I quoted extensively in the book Phoenix Undead, sent us this irresistible glimpse of a globally active British institute, which has managed every major political/governmental movement in most parts of the world for the past 50 years.

For example, have you ever wondered who is "behind", say, the CIA? Well, they don't swear allegiance to America, that's for sure. They don't swear allegiance to America, that's for sure. Try the British royal family.

This report is the real thing, solidly researched and meticulously documented, so for more groundbreaking information, read it.

*NewsHawk Inc.*

#### **To John Quinn,**

**I believe that Tavistock has always had secret links with British Freemasonry.**

*Byron T. Weeks, MD - Col. AFUS, MC, Ret.*

Established in 1947, the Tavistock Institute (30 Tabernacle Street, London EC2A 4DD) is an independent, not-for-profit organisation that seeks to combine social science research with professional practice. It addresses problems of institution building and organisational design and change, in all sectors: government, industry and commerce, health and welfare, education, etc., both national and international, and clients range from large multinationals to small community groups. A growing area has been the use of the de-

The project has also produced new training events along a regular programme of group relations conferences. It has also produced new training events through a regular programme of group relations conferences. The Institute owns and edits the monthly journal *Human Relations* (published by Plenum Press), now in its 48th year, and has recently launched (in conjunction with Sage Publications) the new journal *Evaluation*.

Three elements combine to make the Institute unusual, if not unique: it has the independence of being completely self-funded, with no government or other subsidies; its research orientation, which places it between, if not within, the academic and consultancy worlds; and its range of disciplines, which include anthropology, economics, organisational behaviour, political science, psychoanalysis, psychology and sociology.

The ideology of American foundations was created by the Tavistock Institute of Human Relations in London. In 1921, the Duke of Bedford, Marquess of Tavistock, the 11th Duke, gave the building to the Institute for the study of the traumatic effect, caused by bombing, on surviving British soldiers of the First World War. Its purpose was to establish the "breaking point" of men under stress, under the direction of the British Army's Department of Psychological Warfare, headed by Sir John Rawlings-Reese.

The headquarters of the Tavistock Institute is in London. Its prophet, Sigmund Freud, had settled in Maresfield Gardens when he moved to England. Princess Bonaparte had given him a mansion as a gift. Tavistock's pioneering work in behavioural science, along Freudian lines of "control" of human beings, placed him at the world centre of the foundational ideology. His network now extends from the University of Sussex to the United States, through the Stanford Research Institute; Esalen; M.I.T.; the Hudson Institute (<http://watch.pair.com/Hudson.html>); the Heritage Foundation (<http://watch.pair.com/heritage.html>); the Georgetown Center for Strategic and International Studies, where State Department personnel receive training; the US Air Force Intelligence Service; and the Rand and Mitre Corporations. Corporate personnel must undergo indoctrination at one or more of the Tavistock-controlled institutions. A network of secret groups: the Mont Pelerin Society, the Trilateral Commission, the Ditchley Foundation, and the Club of Rome, is run on the instructions of the Tavistock network.

The Tavistock Institute developed the mass brainwashing techniques that were first used experimentally on American prisoners in the Korean War. Its experiments in mass control methods have been widely used on the American public, a subtle yet shameful assault on human freedom, modifying individual behaviour through psychology.

of clichés. A German refugee, Kurt Lewin, became the director of Tavistock in 1932. In 1933 he came to the United States as a "refugee", the first of many infiltrators, and set up the Harvard Psychological Clinic, which originated the propaganda campaign to turn the American public against Germany and involve them in World War II.

In 1938, Roosevelt executed a secret agreement with Churchill that in effect ceded U.S. sovereignty to Britain, because he agreed to let them control U.S. regulations on the Execution of Special Operations. To implement this agreement, Roosevelt sent General Donovan to London to be indoctrinated before setting up the OSS (now the C.I.A.), under the aegis of SOE-SIS. The entire OSS programme, as well as that of the CIA, has always worked along the lines set by the Tavistock Institute.

The Tavistock Institute originated the mass civilian bombing raids, carried out by Roosevelt and Churchill simply as a clinical experiment in mass terror, keeping records of the results as they watched the "guinea pigs" react under "controlled laboratory conditions". All American and Tavistock's foundational techniques have a single goal: to break the psychological strength of the individual, and render him incapable of opposing the dictators of the World Order. Any technique that helps to break the family unit, and the family's inculcated principles of religion, honour, patriotism and sexual behaviour, is used by the Tavistock scientists as a weapon of mass control.

Freudian psychotherapy methods induce permanent mental illness in those who follow this treatment by destabilising their character. The victim is then counselled to "establish new rituals of personal interaction", that is, to indulge in brief sexual encounters that actually leave the participants adrift without stable personal relationships in their lives, destroying their ability to establish or maintain a family. The Tavistock Institute has developed such power in the United States that no one gets to excel in any field without being trained in behavioural science at Tavistock or one of its affiliates.

Henry Kissinger, whose meteoric rise to power would otherwise have been unthinkable, was a German refugee, and a student of Sir John Rawlings-Reese at SHAEF. Dr. Peter Bourne, a psychologist at the Tavistock Institute, selected Jimmy Carter for President of the United States only because Carter had undergone an intensive brainwashing programme, led by Admiral Hyman Rickover at Annapolis. The "experiment" in compulsory racial integration was organised by Ronald Lippert of the OSS, the American Jewish Congress, and director of children's education at the Community Relations Commission. The programme was

designed to break down the sense of individuality of personal knowledge in their racial identity and heritage. Through the Stanford Research Institute, Tavistock controls the National Education Association. The Institute for Social Research at the National Training Laboratory brainwashes top executives in business and government.

Such is the power of Tavistock that our entire space programme suffered financial cutbacks for nine years so that the Soviets could catch it. This hiatus was called for in a paper written by Dr. Anatol Rapaport, and was quickly authorised by the government, given the sheer complexity of all NASA-related personnel. Another relevant Tavistock operation is the Wharton School of Finance at the University of Pennsylvania. A single common denominator identifies the common Tavistock strategy: drug use.

The infamous CIA programme, MK Ultra, in which LSD was administered to unsuspecting CIA officials, studying their reactions as if they were "lab rats", resulted in several deaths.

The US government had to pay millions in damages to the victims' families, but the perpetrators were never prosecuted. The programme originated when a Swiss pharmacological firm, Sandoz AG, owned by S.G. Warburg Co. of London, developed Lysergic Acid (LSD). Roosevelt's advisor, James Paul Warburg, son of Paul Warburg who wrote the Federal Reserve Act, and nephew of Max Warburg, who financed Hitler, set up the Institute for Standards Studies (<http://watch.pair.com/FreedomHouse.html#ips>) to promote the drug. The result was the LSD "counter-culture" in the 1960s, the "student revolution", funded with 25 million dollars by the CIA.

Part of MK Ultra was the Human Ecology Fund; the CIA also paid Dr. Herbert Kelman of Harvard to conduct subsequent mind control experiments. In the 1950s, the CIA funded extensive LSD experiments in Canada. Dr. Ewen Cameron, president of the Canadian Psychological Association and director of the Royal Victorian Hospital in Montreal, was paid handsomely by the CIA to administer large doses of LSD to 53 patients and record their reactions; the patients were kept asleep by drugs for weeks, and then given electroshock treatments.

One of the victims, the wife of a Canadian Member of Parliament, sued the US companies that supplied the drug to the CIA. All files on the CIA's drug testing programme were destroyed by order of the director of MK Ultra. Given that all the efforts of the Tavistock Institute are aimed at producing a cyclical collapse, the effect of the CIA programmes is tragically evident. R. Emmett Tyrell Jr. wrote in the Washington Post

dated 20 August 1984, cites the "meagre consequences of the radicals of the 1960s in SDS" as a result of "the growing rate of illegitimacy, tamed lawlessness, drug addiction, welfare, DV and mental illness".

This is the legacy of the Warburgs and the CIA. Its main agency, the Institute for Policy Studies, was founded by James Paul Warburg; its co-founder was Marcus Raskin, a protégé of McGeorge Bundy, president of the Ford Foundation. Bundy appointed Raskin to the post of President Kennedy's personal representative on the National Security Council, and in 1963 he founded the Students for Democracy Society, through which the CIA ran the drug culture.

Today, the Tavistock Institute operates a network of 6 billion dollar a year foundations in the United States, all of which were founded with taxpayers' money. The ten largest institutions are under direct control, with 400 affiliates, and another 2,000 think tanks and think tanks that originate many types of programmes to increase the World Order's control over the American people. The Stanford Research Institute, attached to the Hoover Institution, annually handles \$150 million, and has 3,300 employees. It runs a surveillance programme for Bechtel, Kaiser and 400 other companies, and vast intelligence operations for the CIA. It is the largest institution on the West Coast promoting mind control and behavioural science.

One of the key bodies for conducting Tavistock's secret instructions is the Ditchley Foundation, founded in 1957. The American branch of the Ditchley Foundation is headed by Cyrus Vance, former Secretary of State and head of the Rockefeller Foundation, and Winston Lord, president of the Council on Foreign Relations.

One of the major but lesser-known works of the Rockefeller Foundation has been its techniques for controlling the agricultural world. Its director, Kenneth Wamimont, set up the Rockefeller-controlled agricultural programmes in Mexico and Latin America. The independent farmer is a great threat to the World Order, because he produces for himself and because his production can be converted into capital, which gives him independence. In Soviet Russia, the Bolsheviks who thought they had achieved total control over the people were dismayed to see their plans threatened by the stubborn independence of the small farmers, the kulaks.

Stalin ordered the OGPU to seize all food and animals from the kulaks, and to let them starve to death.

If the peasants' land has been seized, they and their animals will starve to death. In order to de

To draw attention from this atrocity, it was later claimed that the Germans, not the Soviets, had killed six million people, the number cited by the head of the Chicago American, by a Chicago publicist.

The communist party, the party of the peasants and workers, exterminated the peasants and enslaved the workers. Many totalitarian regimes have found the small farmers to be their greatest obstacle. The French reign of terror was directed, not against the aristocrats, many of whom sympathised with it, but against the small farmers who refused to surrender their grain to the revolutionary courts in exchange for useless appointments. In the United States, the foundations are currently engaged in the same kind of war of extermination against American farmers.

The traditional formula of land and labour for the farmer has been altered because of the farmer's need to buy power, to buy the industrial commodities required for his agricultural labours. Because of this need for capital, the farmer is especially vulnerable to the World Order's manipulation of interest rates, which leads to bankruptcy. Just as in the Soviet Union in the early 1930s, when Stalin ordered the kulaks to give up their small plots of land to live and work on collective farms, American small farmers face the same kind of extermination, being forced to give up their small plot of land to rent their labour power to the big agricultural trusts.

The Brookings Institution and other foundations originated the monetary programmes carried out by the Federal Reserve System to destroy the American farmer, a repeat of the Soviet tragedy in Russia, on the condition that the farmer will be allowed to survive if he becomes a working slave of the giant trusts.

Once the citizen is aware of the true role of foundations, he or she can understand the high interest rates, the high taxes, the destruction of the family, the degradation of churches into forums of revolution, the subversion of universities into CIA cesspools of drug addiction, and the governmental passages into sewers of espionage and international intrigue. The American citizen can now understand why every agent of the federal government is against him; acronym agencies such as the FBI, IRS, CIA and BATF must wage war on the citizen to carry out foundation agendas.

The foundations are in direct violation of their statutes, which commit them to "charitable" work, because they do not make grants that are not part of a political objective. The Heritage-AEI network was accused (and has never been disproven) of having at least two KGB moles on its staff. The use of

professional spies as charity "workers", as did the Red Cross mission in Russia in 1917, exposes the sinister political, economic and social objectives that the World Order needs foundations to achieve through their "legacies".

It is not only tax fraud, since foundations are exempt from taxation only for doing charitable work, but it is critical syndicalism, conspiracy to commit torts against the United States of America, according to Constitutional Law 213, Corpus Juris Secundum 16. For the first time, the intimate interrelationship of the "syndicate" of foundations has been revealed with the names of its principal members (Daniel Coit Gilman, who joined the Peabody Foundation and the John Slater Fund, and became a member of the General Education Council (now the Rockefeller Foundation). Gilman, who also joined the Russell Trust in 1856, later became a fellow of the Carnegie Institution, with Andrew Dickson White (of the Russell Trust) and Frederic A. Delano. Delano was also an original member of the Brookings Institution and the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace.

Daniel Coit Gilman joined the Russell Sage Foundation with Cleveland H. Dodge of the National City Bank. These foundation members have been closely linked with the Federal Reserve System, the War Industries Board of World War I, the OSS of World War II, and the CIA. They have also been closely connected with the American International Corporation, formed to instigate the Bolshevik revolution in Russia. Delano, Franklin Delano Roosevelt's uncle, was on the original Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve System in 1914. His brother-in-law founded the influential Washington law firm of Covington and Burlin, which was founded in 1914.

The Delanos and other influential families of the World Order have a genealogy that descends directly from William of Orange and the regime that granted the Bank of England charter.

#### **Tavistock Institutions in the United States:**

- \* Flow Laboratories obtains contracts from the National Institutes of Health.
- \* Merle Thomas Corporation obtains contracts from the US Navy, analyses satellite data.
- \* Walden Research works in the field of pollution control.
- \* Planning Research Corporation, Arthur D. Little, G.E. "TEMPO", Operations Research Inc. a part of the approximately 350 companies that conduct research and development in the field of operations research.

tigation and studies, they make recommendations to the government. They are part of what President Eisenhower called "a potential danger to public policy, which could itself become captive to a scientific-technological elite".

\* Brookings Institution He devotes his work to what he calls "the national agenda". It wrote President Hoover's programme, President Roosevelt's New Deal, the Kennedy Administration's "New Frontiers" programme (a deviation from which may be what cost John F. Kennedy his life), and President Johnson's "Great Society". Brookings has been telling the US government how to conduct affairs for the past 70 years, and still does.

\* Hudson Institute This institution has done more to shape the way Americans react to political and social events, think, vote, and generally act, than any other, except perhaps the Big Five. Hudson specialises in defence policy research and relations with Russia. Much of his military work is classified SECRET (during the Vietnam War one idea was to build a moat around Saigon). Hudson can properly be classified as one of the brainwashing institutions that are part of the Committee of 300. One of its biggest clients is the US Department of Defense, which includes civil defence, national security, military policy and arms control issues.

\* National Training Laboratories One of the key institutions established for this purpose in the United States was the National Training Laboratories. Founded in 1947 by members of the US Tavistock network, and originally based in a state of Bethel, Maine, NTL has as its explicit purpose the brainwashing of leaders in government, educational institutions, and corporate bureaucracies according to the Tavistock method, and then "using" these leaders to either run Tavistock group sessions in their organisations themselves, or to hire other similarly trained group leaders to do this work. The core of the NTL operation revolves around Tavistock's particular form of degenerate psychology, known as "group dynamics", developed by Tavistock's German worker Kurt Lewin, who emigrated to the United States in the 1930s, and whose students founded NTL.

In a Lewin brainwashing group, a number of individuals from different backgrounds and personalities are manipulated by a 'group leader' to form a consensus opinion, achieving a new 'group identity'. The key to the process is the creation of a controlled environment, in which stress (sometimes called dissonance) is sometimes introduced to break down the individual belief structure. By using peer pressure from another group of members, the individual is



"broken", and a new personality, with new values, emerges. The degrading experience causes the person to deny that any change has taken place. In this way, an individual is brainwashed without the victim knowing what has happened.

It is the same method, albeit with some minor modification, used in the so-called "sensitivity groups", or "T-groups", or in the more extreme rock-drug-sex counterculture, "sensitive touch groups", such as the type that became popular in the 1960s at the Esalen Institute, set up with the help of NTL.

From the mid-1950s onward, NTL placed most of the nation's corporate leaders in brainwashing programmes, while conducting similar programmes for the State Department, the Navy, the Department of Education, and other sectors of the federal bureaucracy. There are no reliable estimates of the number of Americans who have gone through this process over the past 40 years, either at NTL, or at what is known as NTL's Institute of Applied Behavioural Sciences, located in Rosslyn, Virginia, or its West Coast operations base, the Western Training Laboratories in Group Development, or at various of its satellite institutions. It is likely to be in the multi-millions.

One of the groups that went through the NTL mill in the 1950s was the leadership of the National Education Association, the largest teachers' organisation in the United States. Thus, the AEN's perspective has been shaped by Tavistock, through NTL. In 1964, the NTL Institute became a direct part of AEN, with NTL holding "group sessions" for all its affiliates. With funding from the Department of Education, the NTL Institute designed the training programmes for the nation's primary and secondary school teachers, and also has a hand in developing the content of educational "reforms", including OBE.

Also known as the International Institute of Applied Behavioural Sciences. This institute is a brainwashing centre in artificial stress training, where participants suddenly find themselves immersed in defending themselves against malicious accusations. The NTL includes the National Education Association, the largest teaching group in the United States. Although they officially decry "racism", it is interesting to note that the NTL, working with the NEA, issued a document proposing justificatory documents that would separate children with learning difficulties from those who were brighter, and funding would be attributed according to the number of children with difficulties who had been separated from those who were progressing to a normal grade level. The proposal was not accepted.

University of Pennsylvania, Wharton School of Finance & Commerce

Founded by Eric Trist, one of Tavistock's "associative brains", Wharton has become one of Tavistock's most important centres for "behavioural research". Wharton attracts clients such as the US Department of Labor, which teaches how to produce "pre-prepared" statistics at the Wharton Econometric Forecasting Associates Incorporated. This method was in great demand around 1981, with many more millions more unemployed than the USDL statistics reflected. The Wharton Econometric Model is used by every major firm in the Committee of 300 in the United States, Western Europe, the International Monetary Fund, the United Nations, the World Bank and the Institute for Social Research. Clients include the Ford Foundation, the US Department of Defense, the US Postal Service and the US Department of Justice. His studies include "The Human Meaning of Social Change", "Youth in Transition", and "How Americans View Their Mental Health".

Institute for the Future This is not a typical Tavistock institution, since it is funded by the Ford Foundation, yet it draws its long-term forecasts from the mother of all think tanks. The Institute for the Future projects what it believes will be changes that will take place over fifty-year time periods. The so-called "DELPHI PANELS" decide what is normal and what is not, and prepare position papers to "steer" the government in the right direction to head off groups of "people who create civil disorder". (This could be either patriotic groups calling for the abolition of excise taxes, or those calling for their right to bear arms not to be infringed). ) This institute recommends actions such as liberalising abortion laws, liberalising drug laws, making cars pay tolls in urban areas, teaching birth control in public schools, requiring registration of firearms, making drug taking a non-criminal offence, legalising homosexuality, paying students for academic achievement, making zoning controls a state prerogative, offering bonuses to families who do family planning, and last but not least, a Pol Pot Cambio-style proposal that new communities be established in rural areas (fenced-in concentration camps). As can be seen, many of their objectives have already been more than fully realised.

### **INSTITUTE FOR POLICY STUDIES (IPS)**

One of the "Big Three", the IPS has shaped and reshaped U.S. policies, both domestic and foreign, since it was founded by James P. Warburg and the Rothschild entities in the United States. Their network in America included the League for Industrial Democracy. Early players in the League for Industrial Democracy included Jeane Kirkpatrick, former US Ambassador to the United States.

at the United Nations; Irwin Suall of the ADL; Eugene Rostow, arms control negotiator; Lane Kirkland, labour leader; and Albert Shanker. In 1963, Marcus Raskin and Richard Barnett, both highly educated graduates of the Tavistock Institute, joined the IPS as members. The goals of the IPS stemmed from the agenda developed by the Tavistock Institute, one of the most prominent being the creation of the "New Left", a popular movement in the US. It has been said that Barnett and Raskin controlled such a variety of diverse elements as the Black Panthers, Daniel Ellsberg, National Security Council staffer Halprin, the secret Weathermen, the Venceremos, and the campaign staff of candidate George McGovern. No scheme was too big for the IPS and its controllers to hijack and run.

Through its many powerful lobbyists on Capitol Hill, IPS relentlessly uses its "big stick" to beat up on Congress. IPS has a network of lobbyists, all supposedly operating independently but in fact acting cohesively, so that Congressmen are beaten up on all sides by seemingly different and varied lobbyists. In this way the IPS was, and still is, able to successfully influence individual Representatives and Senators to vote "the trend, the way things are going". Using its key point men on Capitol Hill, IPS was able to create cracks in the very structure of our legislative system and the way it works.

IPS became, and to this day remains, one of the most prestigious "think tanks" controlling foreign policy decisions that we, the people, foolishly believe belong to our legislators. Sponsoring military activism in our country, and with ties to revolutionaries abroad, manufacturing victories such as "The Pentagon Papers", harassing the corporate structure, bridging the credibility gap between underground movements and acceptable political activism, penetrating religious organisations and using them to sow discord in America, such as radical racial politics disguised as religion, using the establishment media to spread IPS ideas, and then supporting them, IPS has played the role for which it was founded.

## **STANFORD RESEARCH INSTITUTE**

Jesse Hobson, the first president of the Stanford Research Institute made clear in a lecture in 1952, the lines the institute was to follow. Stanford can be described as one of the "jewels" in Tavistock's crown in his US government. Founded in 1946, immediately after the end of World War II, it was presided over by Charles A. Anderson, with the emphasis on research into the

mind control and "future sciences". Under the Stanford umbrella was the Charles F. Kettering Foundation which developed the "Changing Images of Man" on the basis of the Aquarian Conspiracy.

**Some of Stanford's most important clients and contracts were initially centred around the defence institution, but as Stanford grew, so did the diversity of its services:**

- \* Applications of Behavioural Science to the Office of Science and Technology Research Management.
- \* SRI Business Secrecy Information Programme
- \* U.S. Department of Defense Defense Research and Engineering Board.
- \* US Department of Defense, Office of Aerospace Research.
- \* Among the corporations seeking Stanford's services were Wells Fargo Bank, Bechtel Corporation, Hewlett Packard, Bank of America, McDonnell Douglas Corporation, Blyth, Eastman Dillon and TRW Company. One of Stanford's most secret projects was extensive work on chemical and bacteriological weapons.

Stanford Research is plugged into a minimum of 200 smaller "think tanks" researching every facet of life in America. It is the ARPA network, and it represents the emergence of probably the most vast effort to track the environment of every individual in the country. Today Stanford computers are linked to 2,500 sister consoles that include the CIA, Bell Telephone Laboratories, the US Army Intelligence Service, the Office of Naval Intelligence, the U.S. Army Intelligence Service, the U.S. Army Intelligence Service, the U.S. Army Intelligence Service, and the U.S. Army Intelligence Service. The Office of Naval Intelligence, Rand, MIT, Harvard and UCLA. Stanford plays a major role in that it is the "library" that catalogues all ARPA documentation.

"Other agencies"..... here one can let one's imagination run wild, they are allowed to search through the SRI "library" for keywords, phrases, search through sources and update their own master files with those of the Stanford Research Center. The Pentagon uses SRI master files extensively, and there is little doubt that US government agencies do not do the same. The Pentagon's "command and control" problems are managed by Stanford.

While this ostensibly applies only to weapons and soldiers, there is no guarantee that the same research cannot, and does not, turn to civilian applications. Stanford is known for its willingness to do anything for anyone.

### **MASSACHUSETTS INSTITUTE OF TECHNOLOGY (MIT), ALFRED P. SLOAN SCHOOL OF MANAGEMENT**

It is not generally recognised that this great institute is part of Tavistock USA. Many people regard it as a purely American institution, but this is far from the truth. MIT- Alfred Sloan can be roughly divided into the following groups:

Contemporary Technology Industrial Relations, NASA-ERC Computer Research Laboratories, Office of Naval Research Group, Psychology Systems Dynamics

#### **Some of MIT's clients include:**

- \* American Management Association
- \* GTE
- \* Institute for Defence Analyses
- \* NASA
- \* National Academy of Sciences
- \* National Council of Churches
- \* Sylvania
- \* TRW
- \* US Army
- \* U.S. State Department
- \* US Navy
- \* US Treasury
- \* Volkswagen Company

### **RAND RESEARCH AND DEVELOPMENT CORPORATION**

Undoubtedly, RAND is the Tavistock Institute's most grateful think tank and certainly RIIA's most prestigious vehicle for controlling US policy at all levels. Specific RAND policies that have become operational include our ICBM programme, fundamental analyses for US foreign policy, the instigation of space programmes, US nuclear policies, corporate analyses, project centres for the military, the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) in relation to the US nuclear programme, the US military, and the CIA in relation to the US nuclear programme.

the use of mind-altering drugs such as peyote, LSD (the MK-ULTRA covert operation that lasted for 20 years)

**Some of RAND's clients include:**

- \* American Telephone and Telegraph Company (AT&T)
- \* Chase Manhattan Bank
- \* International Business Machines (IBM)
- \* National Science Foundation
- \* Republican Party
- \* TRW
- \* US Air Force
- \* US Department of Health and Human Services
- \* US Department of Energy

Literally thousands of major companies, government institutions and organisations use RAND's services. It would be impossible to list them all. Among RAND's specialities is a think tank that predicts the coordination and conduct of a thermonuclear war, and then works through the many scenarios produced by its findings. RAND was once accused of having been commissioned by the Soviet Union to negotiate terms for the surrender of the US government, an accusation that made its way to the US Senate, where it fell into the hands of Senator Symington and consequently fell victim to the scorn of the institutional press. Brainwashing remains RAND's primary function.

These institutions are among the funders of the UNIFORMITY LAW FOUNDATION, whose role is to ensure that the Uniform Commercial Code remains the guiding instrument for business in the United States.

*[Editor's note: This penetrating article was forwarded to John Quinn by the author, Dr. Byron Weeks. The insidious propaganda and manipulations of public opinion (including mind control agendas) orchestrated by the Tavistock Institute in London are extensively chronicled in books by David Icke and Dr John Coleman, but this recent article adds fresh insights and historical perspective. Our thanks to Brice Taylor for the submission... Ken Adachi]*

*[Editor's note Tim Aho: See the report Watch Unto Prayer (<http://watch.pair.com/jbs-cnp.html>) by the Heritage Foundation founded by Paul Weyrich with funding from Joseph Coors, who also founded and funded respectively the Moral Majority, and the Council for National Policy].*

*[Editor's Note Tim Aho: See the Watch Unto Prayer report on the John Birch Society and the Domestic Policy Council for all information relating to CIA operations on the Christian Right).*

*[Editor's Note Tim Aho: The life of Winston Lord (CFR, Bilderberg, Skull & Bones), Bette Bao Lord (CFR, Bilderberg), is chairman of the Freedom House Board whose manipulation of Christian Law through religious persecution is is documented at our report. <http://watch.pair.com/FreedomHouse.html>>Freedom House: A CFR Front].*

*[Editor's Note Tim Aho: This is the same Hudson Institute that gave us "GOALS 2000" and authored the Religious Persecution for Liberty Act, which became the International Religious Freedom Act in 1988. This act called for the creation of a federal commission to monitor religion chaired by an ambassador at large appointed by the president on International Religious Freedom under the mandate of the covenants with the United Nations and the authority of the International Criminal Court. <http://watch.pair.com/Hudson.html>).*

*[Editor's note Tim Aho: See Watch Unto Prayer report <http://watch.pair.com/FreedomHouse.html> Freedom House: "Donations (to IPS) came from the Samuel Rubin Foundation and the Stern Family Fund. Samuel Rubin himself was a member of the elite Comintern of the Communist Party, founded by Lenin himself. Billionaire Armand Hammer helped Rubin make the fortune that helped launch IPS. Philip Stern, as IPS trustee, was chairman of the Stern Fund. The executive director of the Stern Fund, David R. Hunter, was previously chairman of the National and World Council of Churches (Dr. James W. Wardner, Unholy Alliances, p.125)].*

*[Editor's Note Tim Aho: See the Watch Unto Prayer report <http://watch.pair.com/dolphin.html> Lambert Dolphin & the Great Sphinx, which documents SRI Lambert Dolphin's connections to the Edgar Caycey Foundation's The Discernment Ministries].*

*[Editor's note Tim Aho: Rand Corporation founder Herman Kahn also founded the Hudson Institute in 1961. In Educating for the New World Order, B.K. Eakman tells of the training manual for "change agents" developed for the US government by the Rand Corporation: "...a "how-to" manual, with a 1971 US Office of Education contract number, entitled "Training for Change Agents", seven volumes of "change agent studies" commissioned by the US Office of Education from the Rand Corporation in 1973-74; piles of other documents submitted by behavioural researchers who had obtained grants from the Rand Corporation in 1973-74; a "how-to" manual, with a 1971 US Office of Education contract number, entitled "Training for Change Agents", seven volumes of "change agent studies" commissioned by the US Office of Education from the Rand Corporation in 1973-*

*74; piles of other documents submitted by behavioural researchers who had obtained grants from the*



*U.S. Office of Education to explore ways to "freeze" and "de-gel" values, "to bring about change", and to turn potentially hostile groups and committees into conformist bodies that would mechanically approve through strategies such as the 'Delphi Technique'. (p. 118)*

### **Comments on this article**

#### **Jairo Gómez**

The Zion Sages' protocols are being followed to the letter.

#### **Victor**

On the subject of the peasantry, I am writing to you from Chile about something that has caught my attention and which I am also suspicious of being a work of the Synarchy, A month ago a member of my family attended a seminar organised by these organisations and they handed out leaflets with headings that read "PERSPECTIVES OF AGRICULTURE AND RURAL DEVELOPMENT IN THE AMERICAS", A LOOK AT LATIN AMERICA AND THE CARIBBEAN", others say "STRENGTHENING SUSTAINABLE MANAGEMENT OF NATURAL RESOURCES IN AREAS OF THE AMERICAS", others say "STRENGTHENING SUSTAINABLE MANAGEMENT OF NATURAL RESOURCES IN AREAS OF THE AMERICAS", and others say "A LOOK AT THE STRENGTHENING SUSTAINABLE MANAGEMENT OF NATURAL RESOURCES IN AREAS OF THE AMERICAS".

I, at least with what I have been informed, am suspicious. What do YOU think of these organisations, who is behind them? Thank you.

#### **Helio Mendoza M.**

All these thousands of Organisations belong to the international synarchy and serve their purpose, that is what they were created for. All this can be found at [www.defenderlapatria.com](http://www.defenderlapatria.com).

## **Being conscious is not the same as being awake.**

*Article found on the web*

### **(NEUROSCIENCES CONFIRM THE SYSTEMS OF NIMROD DE ROSARIO AND GURDJIEFF)**

#### **Consciousness is still an enigma to be deciphered**

##### **Awake or conscious? Both processes depend on different brain circuits.**

*By Facundo Manes. DIRECTOR OF INECO AND OF THE INSTITUTE OF NEURO-SCIENCES OF THE FAVALORO FOUNDATION.*

Reflection on consciousness has fascinated philosophers and theologians for centuries, as well as scholars of law or art. In recent decades, it has also been a fundamental field of study for neuroscientists.

They were able to distinguish between the processes of wakefulness and awareness. The case of Terri Schiavo, for example, paralysed the United States: when one saw the image of her, a patient in a vegetative state, she appeared awake (her life cycles were normal) but not aware (connected to the environment).

Functional magnetic resonance imaging and electroencephalography studies determined that these two processes depend on different brain systems: the awakening is processed by more primitive systems (the reticular and its projections to the thalamus) and the content (consciousness) is fed by evolutionarily newer networks distributed in the cerebral cortex.

But the study of consciousness is not only concerned with distinguishing between these two groups of processes. For example, having consciousness is not the same as having a capacity to be able to infer and understand the state of consciousness. The latter depends on an even more complex network of neural circuits. One of the basic characteristics of a conscious process is the need to make a decision.

There is also a great deal of neuroscience devoted to understanding the difference between the conscious and the non-conscious. It can be said, in principle, that most brain processes are not conscious. Also, completely ignored information can influence the processing of attended information.

Let's imagine that we are chatting on a pavement, concentrating on our conversation.

la, when we see something pass by at high speed (a motorbike, a car, a lorry, etc.). This very brief input of information to our brain is not conscious and yet, when we measure what happens in the laboratory, we observe a very brief brain activity (just a few milliseconds) with particular characteristics of this phenomenon, which when prolonged for a few more milliseconds can become a mental representation: we know that we saw something, but we do not know what we saw, thus generating a preconscious phenomenon.

On the contrary, if we managed to pay attention to that object, even if it passed at the same speed, the stimulus would manage to distribute itself in the complex and diffuse network of our cerebral cortex, and we would then be aware of the object we saw.

It is clear that the conscious begins where the non-conscious ends. Further research will help to elucidate what this boundary is and how we should interpret its clinical, ethical and legal implications.

However, the sciences will not be able to fully explain conscious experience, nor measure the intrinsically private, invisible consciousness, that subjective and intimate experience that makes the human being a fascinating sea of unknowns that is navigated by some answers.

## **Comments on this article**

### **guillermo**

they discover these things too late. There is no doubt that science, no matter how close they get to things, will never obtain the Truth. Anyway, that's the way people are.

I have a question, who was Gurdjieff's teacher(s)? Thanks for the articles and videos

### **Hugo**

Mr. Herrou. i also killed the damned jehovah and the bastard hit me hard where it hurts the most, broken and dejected sir i am because of the matter and his illusions for the flesh, i have longed for the meeting with my spirit, i remembered the SS of Furer. holding my breath as long as i can, screaming in my mind for help to the one who has to be our only personal strength, you know. In this we are alone we are going to die one day but I am not afraid anymore and I will prepare myself, as well as I will prepare myself to fight alongside my own, I feel hatred for so much deception, for this imperfect illusion that causes so much pain this is illusion there is no other explanation, I would like to be a warrior I don't know if I will succeed but I will try, and I agree that samael is a sinqrist who also deceived me almost giving my spirit flame to that thing that at this moment I am disgusted to name. But

no more.

The debtor and his minions are prowling around I don't want to feed them any more I must get rid of them!

rame. I need advice on this matter, for years I was in a big mistake with fear of darkness and death because of a bad guide for centuries of deception, among other things the university where I studied, I am a lawyer, is a creation of the synarchy, its symbols and its concepts made me numb, I was wrong.

### **Osiris Ghio**

Hugo, do not despair, you are not alone, we are your comrades, united from everywhere in this world, and you are one of us. Our strength is united with yours. Insist, persist, and so you will triumph. Warrior!

### **Alejandro**

A question, to know if I am the only one "thinking this" or if the thing is already "intuited" and "studied" by the others .... If there is a pharmaceutical mafia that profits from sick bodies... Could it be said that these same people are making us sick too, with things in our diet, apparently "innocent" but with devastating effects for our physical and mental body?

### **Ghio, Osiris**

There is a pharmaceutical mafia that profits from sick bodies, that's why it is dedicated to making as many humans sick as possible. That's why they don't ban tobacco and sugar. That is why they invented Aids and Influenza A. They manufacture wars to profit from the sale of weapons, vaccines and antibiotics, and to test new drugs, such as Larium (Mefloquine) against malaria. Even in small quantities, sugar, alcohol and tobacco have devastating effects on human behaviour and health, read the book "Sugar Blues" about it. The medical mafia and its hidden masters have been dominating, destroying and dulling us for centuries, until a group of men decides to wake up and destroy them.

### **Alejandro**

Well there, that of awakening and destroying is related to "that's the way enemies are and that's the way you'll have to fight".



## **Electromagnetic dependence What would happen if we ran out of electricity?**

*Article found on the web*

Have you ever wondered what our life would be like if for some reason we ran out of electricity?

In some cities the electricity is cut off for two days, and you don't have to go far to see cases of people who have had to live in these conditions, but can you really imagine a week without electricity, a month?

Man believes that he can survive almost anything with technology and unfortunately most of our daily activities are controlled by technology that mainly runs on electricity. We are electro-dependent.

For those who have been lucky enough NOT to be without electricity for more than 1 day, I would like to list some of the possible complications.

Look around you, how many things in your house run on electricity?

First of all, I couldn't write this article and you couldn't read it, I couldn't drink some cold water, I couldn't watch the news on TV, I couldn't listen to the radio, I couldn't use the washing machine, dishwasher, refrigerator, microwave, lift (if you live in a building), air conditioning, iron, charge my mobile phone, and a few other things.

Just running out of electricity, in your town or city, big or small, creates problems.

Now imagine your day out in a city without electricity:

Electric gates become manual. Without traffic lights traffic is chaos, the food you can buy must be natural or fresh, but not refrigerated, because your hypermarket has its own generator, but you have nowhere to store it.

You get to work but without a computer I don't think you can do much, think about your work activity, list the things you use with electricity, photocopiers, fax machines, printers, air conditioning.

People who live in buildings without lifts, many of whom are elderly people who are unable to walk, let alone climb down 10 flights of stairs. The fire and ambulance services, if they have to attend an accident on the 15th floor, have a lot of problems.

It is a scenario that seems catastrophic, because I list all the things together, but we are only talking about one day without electricity. The truth is that we are not very far from that, the energy crisis is with us, we think that the power will come back on (if or if) and we all go back to what we call "normality".

But the energy crisis is something that affects us on a sectoral basis, some cities are without electricity for hours, and then another, but there are natural phenomena that can affect us without us having control.

Solar storms are phenomena that occur on our sun over a certain period of time. Solar storms occur approximately every 11 years and have sometimes been significant.

When a solar storm hits us directly, the result is fast and exciting. Fast because from the moment it hits the Sun, it only takes about 8 minutes to affect our satellites and the atmosphere will be enlarged, so a lot of "space debris" will fall as meteors.

Solar plasma, which is what follows, takes about 24 to 36 hours after the storm and is of concern because it is what burns all the transformers with electricity in the part of the planet where the plasma is most direct. A storm can last 24 to 48 hours depending on its power.

In short, and to cut a long story short, scientists estimate that a solar storm will occur in 2011 or 2012 and the effects of such a storm cannot be measured because we have had no precedent in our history of such electromagnetic "dependence".

So we must be aware that the most intense changes are still to come, we must also be aware of our dependence on electronics and we must analyse in time alternative energy sources available to us or ways to preserve fresh food or light in case of emergencies.

There is a lot of serious information on the Internet on this subject and it is no coincidence that for a few years now, documentary TV channels have been showing programmes on survival, extreme nature, extreme weather, etc.

Analyse your home and your life, look for natural, renewable alternatives and optimise your



We have the intelligence to be able to improve as human beings and to be prepared to coexist with nature. Let's not move away from nature, she gave us a place to live and let's not underestimate her power.

### **Comments on this article**

#### **Osiris Ghio**

So in the event of war, it would be good to bomb or sabotage the power plants of a country or city. Is that what they want to show?

#### **Alejandro**

Let's imagine for a moment, that the struggle is against the powers of matter, its purpose would be to keep us confused... in what way? by making us dependent on the things created by culture. And we are clear that the spirit is supreme, but it is by bad luck plugged into a "machine" called the body. This brings us to the point that a "strategic" way of life starts from "orienting" yourself on those paths set up in the illusion in order to keep you "tuned" to where they want you to be. And if you allow your body to be damaged or fall in tune with the illusory plot, the game is over. There are things we shouldn't eat, do, etc.

I like this website because I feel that in some way it presents the most "con- gruent" information on the subject of Primordial Gnosis.

It is a pity not to be able to talk about these issues with someone, because we are all to some extent immersed in the illusion, there have been a proliferation of sites on the subject of hyper- borium, from people who I don't know for sure what to think. I think that a direct question should be followed by an answer, but these people are silent. It would be better to hear at least an insult of the type: "you have a Jew in your mind" than silence. To what extent I "understand" the hyperborium issue, I have no idea. But I trust that the many doubts and questions that have arisen in my mind this subject of the primordial gnosis has given answers to things that one "unwillingly" wondered about, back in the days when one started to look for answers.

Congratulations on a website that is the best you can find on the net.



## **Global Apostasy**

*By Mario Ignacio García Vives*

Anyone who has been baptised in any religion can, if they no longer belong to that religion, order that these files be destroyed by letting the authorities of that church know that they no longer belong to it. Sites such as [apostasiacolectiva.org](http://apostasiacolectiva.org) can be found on the Internet and even provide texts of letters that can be sent to the religious authorities for this purpose. In the case of [www.apostasiacolectiva.org](http://www.apostasiacolectiva.org), it is exclusively about apostasy from the Roman Catholic religion. There are organisations for those who wish to leave Judaism, for example, which even advise those concerned about various surgeries to replace the foreskin. In both cases we agree, because in both Judaism and Roman Catholicism, baptism is performed on newborns, and is therefore outside their control. We also agree that this is valid for all religions or groups, even if their baptism or conversion was performed in adulthood, because it is common for human beings to wish to change clubs. Let us now go a little deeper into this issue:

Political causes: The international synarchy has in the Roman Catholic Church an enemy. Although the origin of this religion and its messiah are Jewish, for various reasons the synarchy sees it as an obstacle to its aims. That is why the attacks against this religion are so strong and in all fields, from the arts to politics. Propaganda in favour of gays, abortion, apostasy, etc. are directed by the synarchy, mainly against the Roman Catholic Church. According to the synarchy, the Christian religion has fulfilled its historical task for which it was created and must now withdraw from the historical scene. It must be succeeded by Freemasonry and communism, in the millenarian synarchic attempt for the enslavement of man.

The theological vision of the Primordial Gnosis on this subject is the following: The Catholic Church is just another religion among the religions of the demiurge. Its god is always the same and common to all of them: the demiurge. The god of the Jews, of the Catholics, of the Christians, of the Muslims, etc. is none other than the god who created the world and mankind. All these religions are religions of the demiurge or creator god. The Christian myth speaks of a personage who never existed, Jesus Christ, who came into the world not to abolish but to enforce the law of his father, the demiurge Jehovah. This Jewish messiah, like Moses, for example, and so many others, did not exist; they are fantastic elaborations to idiotise and dominate the unwary. No proof of their historical existence has been found. But no matter, they are useful myths for the purposes of the synarchy. And they have served it well. This is not always the case; Mani and Mohammed, for example, did exist.

Let us continue with the Christian religion. It served to feminise and appease men. Jews, for example, are warriors and do not forgive their enemies, while Christians must "turn the other cheek", "love their enemies" and be "gentle, poor and obedient", "in order to be like Jesus". A fine army we would make with these. This is how Christianity lost and loses its place in history and in the world day by day. But that is the way it should be, that is what it was created for. Let no one be under any illusions.

For that reason and for no other we are in favour of world apostasy. Not only against the Catholic religion, for whatever demiurgic religion the sleeping man may belong to, apostasy against the demiurge will always help him. The break with the demiurge and his laws is part of the first initiation, in which the aspirant declares his rejection of the demiurge, proclaiming his total separation from him and his failed and perverse creation. This apostasy will produce great changes in the initiate's soul and spirit. He will thus be able to access "the greatest solitude of all solitudes, the profound and great solitude of the Superman". Nietzsche's words. That is the solitude of the Spirit in this world. That brings the awakening and the other things. And he will still have two more initiations to go. Just imagine.

We forgot to mention those who leave one demiurgic religion to fall into another, also demiurgic. Most of them make that mistake, and on top of that they are happy. How can the synarchy not have so many triumphs and successes with retards like that!

### **Comments on this article**

#### **Julio De Peña**

Evidently the holy mother has very little left, but let us not believe that this will be in a few days, far from it, because the agony will be long, it is a pity that this generation will not savour it, personally I believe that there will be a period of 100 to 150 years which will be the time that must pass in which we undo and undo all the impositions that have taken place over the course of 2000 years.

With all the things that have come to light and the things that are missing because they are still on their minds, I believe there is no way out, nor will the forgiveness of sins save them.

#### **hollman botache**

Very good article. Truly, the true warriors of the Spirit, who fight for its liberation, must begin by completely renouncing all the ties that bind us to the demiurge and its infernal synarchy, be it religious, political, economic, etc. I live in Colombia and I will immediately take action to carry out the process here in my country. Thank you

#### **Helio Mendoza M.**

Yes, I also imagine that it is not far off. What I don't quite understand is that per-

the forgiveness of sins. When one breaks ties with the vengeful, satanic demiurge, neither he nor anyone else can punish him, and for that warrior it will be so for all eternity. When one breaks ties with the creator god, one will never again need his "forgiveness", for the warrior has returned to the True and Eternal God, and has turned away from the false and impostor god forever, and therefore the demiurgic evil will never again harm him for all eternity.

**Alex**

AS ALWAYS THIS PAGE STANDS FIRM, RADICAL, SAYING THINGS DIRECTLY, BRUTALLY, PRIMARILY, PUTTING EACH THING IN ITS ORIGINAL ORDER AND PLACE, SEPARATING THE BLACK FROM THE WHITE, POINTING OUT WHO ARE THE ALLIES AND WHO ARE THE ENEMIES, WITHOUT CONCEALMENT OR HIDING, TO TRIUMPH AGAINST THE ENEMY OF THE WORLD.

**Alex**

IT IS ALWAYS GOOD TO UNMASK THE SYNARCHY, WHICH IS MULTIFACETED AND SOMETIMES IT SEEMS THAT ONE SIDE OF IT IS THE COMPLETE OPPOSITE OF THE OTHER, BUT IN THE END THEY COME FROM THE SAME ROOT.

**runavaruna**

i think it is always good to renounce the demiurge, but i don't think it is the right thing to do for my country argentina, to renounce the church and on top of that to enact gay marriage laws and so on, i don't think it is necessary to send any form to do it, here the issue of sending the form is only "so that the synarchy has a paper that says that they are no longer 90 percent of the population are Catholics" if the synarchy wants to go against the church to destroy my country, I support the church, in war sometimes a good tactic is worth more, in the mystery of bv you can read something of what I am referring to, the lords of tharsis supported various religious institutions to save face, but always keeping in mind their goal, even in the inquisition the lords of tharsis took advantage of the situation, that novel teaches us that the strategy is against the demiurge, at this time it is convenient for the demiurge to go against the church, and as a gnostic I am against that strategy", let's think before we speak, and let's elaborate intelligent and thoughtful strategies, and let's keep in mind that because we have sent a form the demiurge is not going to renounce to our soul, hahaha, freedom is achieved by fighting and not by sending papers to the synarchy, I hope you publish me and very good page.

**Alejandro**

Listening to them, I think I know why the apparently "knowledgeable" never answer. To me, this concern for Humanity, the church, gays, seems most demiurgic.

Maybe I have a Jew in my mind, but worrying about non-perishable things as if they were real? What the spirit is "IS" and what it is not "IS NOT". What if the planet explodes? Will anyone move to save it? Why do I only see comments concerned with corruption? Can the spirit become gay? Everyone should worry about not falling into the pot, that if you are smart enough not to get caught up in the cultural networks, you would see what a fool you are.

We Catholics could all resign from the church and they would be so hard-faced as to continue to maintain their outdated ways. Because they are terrified of CHAOS. Think that if the silly world is so rotten? isn't it better that it ends? better to take care of what doesn't end.

### **Helio Mendoza M.**

To Runavaruna: I agree with that, at this moment supporting the Catholic Church (and Islam as well) is fighting against synarchy. Catholicism can be supported as long as we never forget this: 1) It may be strategically good to support it, but let us know that Catholicism's struggle for survival is lost in advance. 2) The catholic religion is as bad theologically as are all the religions of the demiurge. 3) Apostasy from a demiurgic religion always helps to liberate the Spirit. We must also keep in mind that: A) Christianity was invented by Jews to be applied to the goim, in order to appease them, tame them, weaken them, and align them with the Torah, albeit always one step lower, as befits every goy. B) The god of Christianity is the god of the Torah and its messiah is a Jewish messiah. The teachings of Jesus Christ are those of the Torah ("I have not come to abolish the Law but to fulfil it"). Judeo-Christianity was a reaction of a section of the Jewish people against Talmudic Pharisaism. It is a sterile struggle, for the orthodox Pharisees are the closest to Jehovah. They are the most "beloved" of Jehovah. C) Besides, "loving their enemies" and "turning the other cheek" makes them completely meek sheep, submissive to their "elder brothers". What war could they win if they were like that? The Christians failed in their purpose to bring about the conversion of the Jewish people to Christianity. On the contrary, the whole of humanity has become Judaised. All this has been satanically planned from the beginning.

### **WPAL**

We will not succeed in freeing ourselves from the bonds of evil by apostasy. We were baptised in a religion and even if we profess another one or we are in a different current, we are still protected by the same God who is only one, and even if we now sing or prostrate ourselves in the synagogues we will not be different for God, he will probably see us as the ungrateful son who at any moment betrays his brothers again, I do not know what the primordial gnosis understands about this, because the gnosis I know is the knowledge of all religions that are linked to the same thread of divinity. We don't need apostasy, which is more like betrayal, we need a new faith, a conscious faith that the eternal father wants us to be the same in the world.

I was born under the catholic faith and I don't deny it, on the contrary, I thank it for pointing out to me the path I never walked. I was born under the catholic faith and I do not deny it, on the contrary, I thank it for showing me the path that I never walked. Now I am a gnostic and I am also a bit catholic, evangelical, muslim, bhudist, hinduist, because gnosis is not a religion, it is a knowledge that if we study it without passion, it can lead us to the end of the road to the truth.

### **Osiris Ghio**

Answer: If we want to free ourselves from the demiurge, the god of evil who keeps our spirits imprisoned in his world of misery and injustice, apostasy could help us a little. Apostasy would be one more element to be able to break with the demiurge Jehovah and his laws. All the religions you mention are religions of the demiurge, and your gnosis must be a gnosis at the service of the demiurge as well, like the false gnosis of Samael A Un Huevo. That eternal father is the Satan creator of the world, and he is not eternal at all. Whoever told you that the ego must be reduced, is a demon. Without ego you can only reach the final dissolution in the demiurge, and never the eternal liberation of the Spirit. You are very confused, just as the demiurge likes his servants to be blind and castrated. You must study the True Gnosis if you want to be truly liberated. And that True Gnosis is on this very website.

### **samarl**

all are lost

### **AK**

Response to WPAL: To remove attachments to the Ego? So as to be born in consciousness and Spirit? The EGO represents Our Spirit, the only Eternal in Us. And yes, if you remove or bind it you will be born in Demiurgic Consciousness and Spirit, you will be trapped and you will not free yourself. Moreover, the so-called Eternal Father is none other than the one who holds us prisoner in this material universe. No religion is a saviour, for as its very word indicates "Re-Liga", that is to say "binds", it binds us to this evil world; they were created for that purpose.

Anyway, the so-called "apostasy" is totally indifferent to me, for on the one hand it is a necessary step for the Sinarchy to annihilate the Catholic Church and all Christianity and then impose their religion; and on the other hand "Our Hyperborean Leaders" (who are scattered and mingled among themselves all over the world) also want it to be so, for in that way they avoid having to do it themselves in the future, and so, as the VBM says, they will return to take Absolute Power an instant before the Sinarchy can do it.

Evidently We Are Chosen for "Knowing" that the War was never lost, on the contrary, it continues and will only end with the Final Battle...Greetings

### **Helio Mendoza M.**

To the demiurge's bootlicker who said earlier that "all are lost" here, I answer: "I am



lost".

To have not found the true Gnosis is to be lost, to die without having liberated the Eternal Spirit is to be lost, to merge with the cursed demiurge is to be lost.

### **Jairo G.**

Question: I am a convinced student of Samael Aun Weor's teachings and he teaches the correct use of sexual energy, but before that he places great emphasis on the disintegration of our defects (the seven deadly sins within us). If we do not strive to do away with our egos, we run the risk of becoming Hanassmusen or abortions of nature. Beings with two centres of gravity: one satanic and one divine, like Fidel Castro, the former president of Cuba. This first step is "death" (psychological death). After having achieved a high degree of cleansing, we can begin to practice white "sexual magic". In your writings, I notice this shortcoming. Nowhere do they speak of psychic-logical death, which seems to me to be of supreme importance. This could lead many sincere seekers of the path of liberation astray due to lack of guidance in this most important aspect of esoteric work.

### **Cristian Carnevale**

Look Jairo, you are lost in confusion. It is normal to be like this, but you are a seeker, so you are not completely asleep. If you want to know something different, I recommend you to read "The Forbidden Religion", "Samael Aun Weor, a false gnosis at the service of the demiurge satan" and the writings of Nimrod de Rosario, to see if you wake up and come out of the confusion. We have all been confused at some time, we have all been brainwashed, it could not be otherwise in the Kingdom of Satan. We already know what Samael Aun Weor intends and for whom he works. All his practices are aimed at "perfecting" the soul in order to bring about its fusion with the Demiurge, so that the Spirit is not released and remains chained until the next pralaya. Samael and his followers work for our enemy, the demiurge. "Hanassmusian" is a term that Samael plagiarised from a mistranslation of a book by Gurjieff. The common man can perfectly well be defined as an abortion of nature: A Perfect and Eternal Spirit, not created by the demiurge, is imprisoned to the imperfect and mortal soul and body, which the demiurge created in his image, imperfect and mortal like himself. The common man, designed and created by the demiurge, is really a horrible abortion, like everything else the demiurge created or will create. When man awakens and the Self of his Spirit takes power over his soul and selves, he then ceases to have two natures and has only one nature, that of the free and eternal Spirit, more powerful than the demiurge. That is our goal: to cease to be "hanassmusians", the abortions of two natures, and to return to being of one nature: Free Spirits, as before demiurgic enslavement. The servants of the demiurge, as are the followers of Samael and many other sects, seek the opposite: to "perfect" the soul in order to hand it over to the demiurge for fusion, and for the Spirit to continue to be used for the evolutionary plans of that creator satan. Fidel Castro is like

Samael, a faithful servant of the demiurge, hence the experiment of Marxist dictatorship in Cuba, and so were Mao, Stalin, Lenin, etc., etc., etc. To please the Satan Creator, and promising justice and freedom, they imprisoned millions of people in Marxist slavery. Samael's traps are similar. Ninety-nine percent of humanity has two centres of gravity. The satanic centre is the soul, created by the demiurge satan, and the divine centre is the Eternal Spirit, not created by that Satan. The Divine and Eternal Spirit is chained to the satanic soul by the will of the demiurge, and it is the task of every warrior to awaken and free himself from this yoke. Once freed, that being will have but one centre and one nature, the divine nature of the Spirit. It will be a Free, Divine and Eternal Spirit, and will be able to reign if it chooses in the world of the demiurge, to help free other Spirits. Those who seek the opposite way, the satanic way, will renounce their Spirit and join Satan, the Creator of the world and of man. They too will thus have but one nature, the satanic nature. Cursed are they until their final and eternal death in the phagocytisation of the pralaya.

### **Rodolfo Plata**

The great apostasy of St. Paul is the main cause of great multitudes abandoning the Judeo-Christian religion due to the lack of congruence of dogmas with reality. Pepe Rodriguez: (Fundamental Lies of the Catholic Church), harshly criticises the Church for distorting, mutilating and falsifying biblical texts in order to reinterpret them according to its own interests, uses and customs. Without taking into account that before criticising the adaptation of the biblical texts to the passage of time, one must first criticise Jewish prophetism, in order to make objective the need to re-express and reinterpret the biblical texts in order to adapt them to the beliefs, uses and customs (similar to what the rabbis do in the Talmud and the Mishnah); which he omits, fallaciously claiming that it is the word of God. Juan José Tamayo, also omits the criticism of Jewish prophecy, before pointing out the causes of the loss of religiosity of the Spanish people; thus he does not realise that the accentuated desertion is due to the separation between faith and reason promoted by St. Paul in order to avoid criticising Jewish prophecy (1 Corinthians I, 17 to 27). Apostating Christ's teaching on the indispensable relationship between faith and reason metaphorically revealed to the man born blind because it is necessary to use reason to be able to make a just judgement of our beliefs, in order to dissolve the false certainties of faith that make us blind to the truth (Jn IX, 39). This makes clear the need for a new biblical reinterpretation, given the loss of religiosity in our society, due to the change in the religious paradigm as a result of scientific progress. And it justifies the adaptations of the biblical texts that were made in the historical development of the Church.

### **sud enki**

I consider myself an apostate because I do not believe in the church, nor in the bible, nor in yave satans, nor in their Jewish messiah Jesus-Metatron who is nothing but another demon the Yave chi-.

I believe, Titan the brother of Saturn who will reign when Saturn inherits him. I only believe in the one truth beyond illusion, beyond the stars of the demonic universe, therefore as I read on the internet from some Hindu devotees of Shiva one must abhor everything from Brama downwards. And I do not believe that it is necessary to send a paper to the church so that the same servants of the demiurge or the same demiurge and his demons are the ones who legalise my apostasy and authorise me to no longer belong to their church, with which I would continue to depend on them, I would continue to be a subject and a sheep, I do not believe that there is any paper that is worth before the Spirit which being eternal, infinite, beautiful, perfect and pure fire will disintegrate any paper and any bond in all times, since for him not even time exists.

### **demian**

The catholic religion is not all bad, it is a creation of man, but I don't think it is the right thing to abolish it, even if it is a little bit, as all religions have some hidden gnosis. The synarchy intends to abolish all religions of the gentils and with it the notion of spirit, they want to turn us into materialistic, consumeristic, dependent beings, without our own criteria, without thought. They want to make us think that there is nothing beyond the flesh, that we have no spirit, that little spark of divinity, of immortality, that we have in each one of us. We are limitless beings in our spirit, we must learn to awaken it, to move away from the temptations of the flesh that takes away our true consciousness, that puts us to sleep, that stupefies us. We must be strong, emotionally detach ourselves from the environment that surrounds us and from that point we will become aware that the world drama we see every day is not really ours, it is an imposed drama, that we really don't need all that rubbish that drowns us in vices, pain, unnecessary conflicts. It makes us swing from one extreme to another. It is not about reacting impulsively, like animals; it is about understanding the situation and not being part of this materialistic aberration, about creating a world of our own. Within ourselves we will find the truth, the essence, the reason for our material limitations, our mistakes, our traumas. It is no use looking outside, because that is the enemy's camp. Using the enemy's weapons is not the way to win the battle, because the enemy always has the upper hand. The enemy thinks materially, he dominates us materially and thinks that everything is material, that is where his weakness lies. We know that there is something else, it is the spirit. Gnosis is the way to the spirit, a limitless entity, with an amplitude of forces, that if we awaken it, it will guide us and show us the absolute truth, we will realise how stifled we are in the material and why we suffer in spite of doing everything possible not to suffer.

Finally, the road is not easy, it is arduous, it presents many obstacles, temptations, and temptations.

and we will fall hundreds, thousands of times, but it is worth it, I tell you it is worth it, because in my personal experience, I have realised that it is so, by intuition, by looking outwards and inwards. I am not perfect, nobody is, just because I am rooted in the flesh, but the spirit is, and that is where we have to go.

**Daniel Marchese**

Breaking with the Catholic religion can help the virya psychologically. If he is given a paper or certificate for that, he may as well burn it, for that is not the objective. We do not need any paper to certify our apostasy. All we need is to wake up and free ourselves, and it seems that many of those who write here find that difficult to understand. The Catholic religion may have some gnostic element in it, but it is put there to be used by the demiurge and his synarchy. There is the Jewish messiah who came to enforce the law of his father Jehovah. That has already been said here and there seem to be those who cannot retain that in their memory. Catholicism is like any demiurge religion. Read a lot about it in order to wake up! The bibliographies are on this site!



## **Einstein: the genius of plagiarism**

*Article found on the web*

Einstein was not the genius who discovered the Theory of Relativity but a great impostor (C. Jon Bjerknes: Albert Einstein: Incurable Plagiarist; J. Leveugle: Poincaré et la Relativité). Indeed, it has now been proven that the article published in *Annalen der Physik* in 1905, justifying 2005 as the Year of Einstein, is merely a partial reproduction of the earlier formulations of Henri Poincaré (the most accomplished mathematician of his time) who had himself rigorously formalised the equations of Hendrick Lorentz. But just as Poincaré and Lorentz rivalled each other in elegance in claiming paternity for the discovery, Einstein did not even mention Poincaré's work. And it is impossible that he was unaware of them given the literalness and flagrantness of the plagiarism. Moreover, Einstein's pettiness was such that only in 1955, embarrassed by Edmund Whittaker's conclusions, did he pay a laconic tribute to Poincaré.

When in 1915 the Nobel Committee awarded the physics prize to Albert Einstein for the photoelectric effect, it did not even mention the Theory of Relativity in passing. At that moment the international scientific community received implicit confirmation that Einstein was not the father of the theory, although a host of circumstances, vested interests, pressures and pusillanimity maintained the myth of his authorship until very recently. But even when it comes to the photoelectric effect, the ferment of quantum mechanics, Einstein most likely unashamedly appropriated the work of his wife, Milena Maric.

In short, in this as in everything else, what Céline said is true: "People spend their talent and energy mainly on lying, fucking and dying".

*La Voz de Galicia*

### **2 comments:**

#### **Anonymous said...**

That's right, Einstein was a great impostor and a great plagiarist. The theories were stolen mainly from his wife. That is why when the Manhattan Project to build the atomic bomb was realised, the American government did NOT even call Einstein as an advisor. Why? Because it was already known in the world of science that Einstein was nothing but a great impostor. In fact, in school he was branded as slow compared to the rest of the students. Einstein a genius? Yes, but plagiarism?

**Anonymous said...**

Einstein impostor? Jur Jur,  $E=mc^2$  was also discovered before Einstein? Now we find out. By the way, where are the links to all the claims?

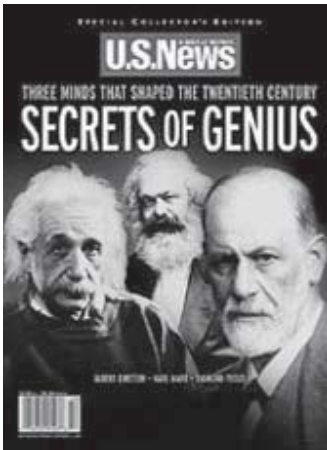
**Comments on this article**

**van**

whether or not the work he stole was research on "matter" but that doesn't make it any less dishonourable.

**Mauritius**

The same as always. Another example of this was the great Nicola Tesla who dared to experiment and search for energy that was free for all and could be transmitted without the need for wires. Officially, however, Thomas Alba Edison took all the honours in the energy sector and succeeded in various ways in discrediting his competitor (an enemy whom he really detested to the death). He devoted more time and effort to the latter and not to "inventing" (that's what Edison was supposed to be, an inventor, wasn't he?). And the examples could continue to fill pages of plagiarism and other kinds of "official truths". Eternal life to revisionism!



*The whole gang. US magazines wash the brains of their uninformed inhabitants on a daily basis.*



## **Einstein: liar and plagiarist**

*Article found on the web By  
Richard Moody (\*)*

### **ALBERT EINSTEIN: PLAGIARIST.**

*Translation into English: Edouard Courtabon.*

As was made clear, Einstein plagiarised the results of several publications of famous scientists, creating in 1905 his theory of singular relativity.

Einstein's propagandists always distorted the historical truth.

Albert Einstein (1879-1955) published in 1905 a long treatise on the particular theory of relativity (its real title is: "On the electrodynamics of bodies in motion"), without a bibliography, and was named by the Time newspaper as the man of the century. Several ideas presented in this publication were known to Lorentz (a Lorentz transformation) and Poincare before the date of Einstein's publication.

What was characteristic of Einstein was that he did not discover theories, but only appropriated them. He selected from the existing content of science what he liked best, and introduced it into the text of his work, all this being his part of the theory of relativity. All this happened with the knowledge and approval of the people of his environment and of his time, those like his editors of *Annalen der Physik*.

The most characteristic equation of all times is the famous  $E = m \cdot c^2$ . Of course, it is prescribed to Albert Einstein (1905), but the conversion of matter into energy and energy into matter was known to Isaac Newton ("Solid bodies and light are mutually interchangeable"; .....; 1704).

This equation can also be prescribed to S. Tolver Preston (1875), Jules Poicare (1900; according to Brown, 1967) and Olint De Pretto (1904), all before Einstein. For Einstein never proved the calculation of this equation  $E = m \cdot c^2$  (Ives, 1952), and there seems to be nothing that could link it to Einstein's authorship.

A selective presentation of the 1919 solar eclipse data by Arthur Eddington, which was intended as a confirmation of Einstein's theory of relativity, is one of the greatest scientific mystifications of the 20th century. Eddington himself was more interested in naming Einstein as the king of all sciences than in confirming his theory. The society of physicists, apparently without realising it, engaged in an act of deception and a silent plot, by taking

The inactive onlookers' stance, observing a hyper-inflation of the data and the growth of Einstein's reputation. This silence had its benefits for his participants.

### **THE INTRODUCTION.**

Science has, by its nature, a separatist character. Chemists generally read and write about chemistry, biologists about biology, physicists about physics. And they all compete for the same research dollar. This means that, in order to gain more funding for their research, they may act dishonestly, to convince sponsors that their scientific work is more important than all others. One of the methods of this strategy is to create a super idol like e.g. Einstein.

Einstein's position is a by-product of the actions of the physicists' centres, their supporters and the media. Each of these groups earns enormous profits from raising Einstein to the altars. The physicists receive enormous funding for their research, Einstein's supporters get their living wages, and the corporate media, such as Time, sell millions of their copies for placing Einstein's image as the "Man of the Century" on their page. When the scandal breaks, the physicists' society, Einstein's supporters and the media will try to reduce the negative news by putting a positive spin on it. These dirty practices will be laid bare when Einstein's work on "Electrodynamics of moving bodies" will be labelled, as it deserves to be, as a perfect plagiarism of the 20th century.

### **THE PARTICULAR THEORY OF RELATIVITY.**

Jules Henri Poincare (1854-1912) was a great scientist, who devoted a great deal to the particular theory of relativity theory. The Internet Encyclopedia reports that Poincare:

1. He drew a preliminary version of the particular theory of relativity.
2. He confirmed that light has its determined speed (in his work in 1904 in the 28th Buli. of Sci. Math.). Poincare emphasizes: "the whole new mechanics, when the growth of inertia with the speed of light will be limited without being able to pass it".
3. He suggested that "mass depends on velocity".
4. He formulated the principle of relativity, according to which no mechanical or electromechanical experiment will not be able to differentiate between the state of rest or the state of

state of continuous motion.

##### 5. He demonstrated the Lorentz transformation.

It is obvious that he was deeply knowledgeable in the particular theory of relativity. Even though Keswani (1965) was obliged to state "Already in 1895 the innovator Poincare assumed that it is impossible to determine the absolute motion" and in 1900 he presented the principle of relativity of motion, which he called the law of relativity and the principle of relativity in his book *Science and Hypothesis*". Einstein did not confirm the existence of any of the theoretical works when he published his treatise without bibliographies in 1905.

Apart from determining a previous form of relativity theory, Poincare delivered the most important part of the concept: the way of dealing with local time. From it comes an idea of synchronisation of clocks, which is a key in the theory of particular relativity.

Charles Nordman felt compelled to write: "It so happens that most of the things prescribed to Einstein were worked out by Poincare"; and that, "according to the relativists, measuring rods are those that make up space, and clocks are those that make up time. Everything was known to Poincare, and to the others long before Einstein, and to prescribe their discovery to the latter is unjust".

Other scientists were not as surprised by the particular "Einsteinian" theory of relativity as ordinary people. Max Bom in *Physics in My Generation* wrote: "The next strange thing about Einstein's famous work of 1905 is the absence in the bibliography of the publications of Poincare and other authors, one feels an impression of a new idea, but as I have already tried to make clear, this is not the truth" (Bom.1956).

G. Burniston Brown (1967) writes: "It turns out, contrary to universal opinion, that Einstein played a minor role in the demonstration of the formulae of the theory of particular or bounded relativity and Whitaker called this theory the Poincare and Lorentz theory".

Einstein's particular theory of relativity was known in certain circles as a particular theory of Poincare and Lorentz, and one might think that Poincare and Lorentz had a connection with its elaboration. What makes it bad blood is that Poincare was the world's greatest connoisseur of relativity theory, and one feels an impression as if he were Einstein himself when he had no knowledge of any of Poincare's work.

In October 1904 Poincare expressed a couple of observations during his dissertation.

public course on the particular theory of relativity: "All these results, if confirmed, signify the emergence of a totally new mechanics.

... the main feature of which is that there is no velocity higher than the speed of light because the bodies were opposing against the increasing inertia as a consequence of the growth of velocity, and this inertia would reach infinity during the attainment of the speed of light. The more so for an observer in progressive motion, he does not expect any unreal velocity higher than the speed of light to exist which would be contradictory, if we remember that this observer did not use the same clocks as a stationary observer, but the clocks marked the real time".

### **Einstein plagiarist**

The time has come to say directly who Einstein was.

He was a plagiarist. An unscrupulous plagiarist, and he stole the works of others, pre-empting them as his own. What he did premeditatedly seems obvious.

Here is an excerpt from Ronald W. Ciark's book "Einstein: The Life and Times" in which Poincare's publications are missing, with the exception of a couple of unimportant quotations. And so on page 101 we read: "The work on the Electrodynamics of Bodies in Motion .... is in many respects one of the most outstanding scientific works ever written. Even its form and style are extraordinary - in the absence of the explanatory notes and footnotes that add weight to the most important works".

Why should Einstein, with his experience as an employee of the patent office, not realise the importance of the explanatory notes and bibliographies in his article on the particular theory of relativity? One should rather expect that as a neophyte he will exaggerate their quantity and not avoid them.

More demands should also be expected from the publisher to whom such a great work was submitted, the author of which did not yet have a well-established position. More likely, the quality control failed when *Annalen der Physik* was submitting this work for publication. The most demanding publishers would reject this kind of work without even reading it. At the very least, it should be expected that the publisher will check the literature to ensure that the claims to Einstein's priority are real.

Max Bom emphasised: "It is shocking that this work does not contain even one report concerning the previous literature" (Bom, 1956). He very clearly presents the fact, that lack of explanatory notes is an abnormal matter and in relations to the standards of the beginning of the 20th century it was very rare, unprofessional.

Einstein twisted all this, gave it another meaning in order to avoid the accusations by

plagiarism, but his lies were obvious.

Bjerknes (2002) presents an expression of MasKeye: "Einstein's clarification is a multidimensional embodiment of Lorentz's ideas... Thus, Einstein's theory is not a negation or an alternative presented by Lorentz. It is a duplicate, or a disguise. Einstein maintains that Lorentz's theory is correct but does not agree with it. So this does not mean that Einstein's theory is a simple refutation of Lorentz's theory and their apparent disagreement is just a play on words.

Poincare wrote 30 books and more than 500 papers on philosophy, mathematics and physics.

Einstein wrote mathematical, physical and philosophical works and simultaneously maintained that Poincare's works in physics were unknown to him. Despite this, many of Poincare's ideas - for example, that the speed of light is the upper limit and that mass increases with speed - were embedded in Einstein's "On Electrodynamics of Moving Bodies", without providing any information about their origin.

The theft of the concepts contained in the works of Lorentz and Poincare by Einstein to present them in his work raised the bar of plagiarism to the highest level. Nowadays, with the flow of information, this kind of plagiarism would not pass so easily, but the physics society is not yet ready to correct this history.

In his 1907 work Einstein presented his views on plagiarism, commenting: "It seems to me that the nature of business is understood in a way that has been partially solved before by others. However, what is at issue here is a new point of view, and I am therefore authorised to undo the researches of the literature. ....".

In other words, Einstein sees plagiarism, if it is presented in a different wrapper, as an acceptable research tool.

Webster's New International Dictionary of the English Language defines plagiarism as: "to steal or appropriate and present as one's own ideas, to use the ideas, expressions or works created by someone else without acknowledging the source".

The true nature of Einstein's plagiarist is manifested in his 1935 work entitled "Elementary Derivation of Mass and Energy" in which, polemicizing with Maxwell, he wrote: "The problem of the independence of these sets has a natural character according to the Lorentz transformation composing a true basis of the theory of particular relativity".

Thus Einstein himself admitted that the Lorentz transformation was the true basis of his 1905 work. If anyone has any doubts, let him ask the question: "What did Einstein know and when did he know it? Einstein's plagiarism was premeditated and not committed by chance (Moody, 2001).

### **The History of the formula $E=MC^2$**

From whom comes a concept of changing matter into energy and the other way around?

This goes back at least as far as Izaak Newton (1704). Brown (1967) noted: "Thus, then, appears the formula  $E= m. c^2$  suggested in 1900 by Poincare". One thing we can be sure of, that Einstein did not discover the equation  $E= m c^2$ ; and if not him, then who did?

Bjerkes (2002) as an eventual candidate proposes S. Tolver Preston, who "formulated a concept of the nuclear energy of the atomic bomb and a superconductivity in the 70s of the 20th century on the basis of the equation  $E= m. c^2$ .

Except for Preston, a main partner of the equation  $E= m. c^2$ , Olito de Pretto (1904) should be acknowledged. It is probably a coincidence and a fact that Einstein was fluent in Italian, reviewed the work of Italian physicists and his best friend was Michele Besso, a Swiss Italian. More clearly, Einstein (1905) had access to literature and sufficient knowledge to read it with understanding. In the article "Einstein  $E= m. c^2$  was Italian's idea?" (Carol,1999) we see in black and white, that Pretto was more advanced than Einstein in formulating the equation  $E= m. c^2$ .

Commenting on this, that he was aware that from a small mass an enormous amount of energy can be released; it can be said that Preston (1875) knew this and understood it while Einstein was not yet born. Preston applied this formula in his works, because if he fixed a quantity (0.0648 gram of matter is able to lift a target of 100,000 tons at a height of 3000 metres), the equation  $E=mc^2$  is very clear.

According to Ives (1952), the demonstration of the formula  $E=mc^2$  presented by Einstein was wrong, because he was trying to prove something that was fixed earlier. It so happens that Einstein mixed kinematics with mechanics, and invented the neutrino. The neutrino may well be a mystical particle created by Einstein (Carezani 1999). Here we have two possibilities to choose from: either there are 40 types of neutrino or there are none at all. Here Ockham's edge has its application.

### **Eclipse of the year 1919**

There is no better example of a scientific hoax than what happened on 29 May 1919. It is absolutely certain that Eddington falsified the data of a solar eclipse in order to confirm the veracity of Einstein's thesis presented in his theory of relativity. On the circumstances that took place during this eclipse, Poor (1930), Ciark (1984) and McCausland (2001) write.

What makes the expedition to Sobral and Principe so suspicious is Eddington's ardent support for Einstein is seen in his statement: "Being in the position of controlling and ultimately verifying theory, our national observatory upheld the best scientific traditions" (Ciark, 1984). In this case, Eddington went outside the principles of science. His task was to gather the data and not to verify Einstein's theory. The following deceptions can be deduced from Eddington's personal statements presented by Ciark (p. 285): "On May 9 that morning the rain was falling and ended about noon. Until 13:30, when the eclipse began, the group did not achieve visibility of the sun. We had executed our photos in good faith". From this description we can see the true position of Eddington who was determined at all costs to prove that Einstein was right. Eddington could not be stopped. "It seemed that against all efforts, at least to the expedition to Principe, everything might be a failure".

"We developed the photos, two for one night for six nights after the eclipse. The cloudy sky ruined my plans and I had to realise my plans in another way than I had planned and so I could not form an advance notice about the results" (Ciark, as above).

Actually Eddington's words speak volumes about the result. If he found only a fragment of the data that agreed with "Einstein's" theory of relativity, he immediately presented it as his confirmation.

Is this what science should look like?

Where were the astronomers when Eddington presented his results?

Did anyone outside Eddington see the photos? Yes, it was someone. This man's name was Poor and he totally rejected Eddington's results. This should force any scientist with ethics.

Here are a couple of summary quotes from Poor: "The mathematical formula with which Einstein calculated the bending of the sun's rays passing over the edge of the sun is a well-known formula of optics. "Not one of the main concepts of time-variation, coiling or curving of space, simultaneity or relativity of motion is in any way related to Einstein's suggestions of the bending of light". "To many expeditions related to solar eclipses were put in a fictitious range. Their results can neither overthrow nor

confirming the theory of relativity". (Poor 1930) from Brown (1967) we know, that Eddington was anxious to await the acceptance of Einstein's theory by the scientific society. His rationale was a premature analysis of the photo negatives: at first, the light from the stars appeared to bend as it should according to Einstein's theory, but then, as Brown states, came the unexpected: the light from a couple of the stars bent diagonally in relation to the expected direction, and the others in the opposite direction to that predicted by the theory of relativity.

Poor showed (1930) that all the data accumulated during the eclipse in 1919 were pure nonsense, stressing that 85% of the data were rejected because of their "chance errors", i.e. those that disagreed with the scale of Einstein's constant. Only a rare 15% of the "correct" data were in agreement with the scale of Einstein's constant. Ultimately the data of the stars that did not agree with the results of Einstein's theory ended up in the drawer and the myth went out into the world and in time became firmer.

And so, on the basis of a fistful of two-way data, 200 years of theoretical analyses, experiments, and observations were set aside, to give a place to Einstein, and the failed Eddington experiment is quoted by Stephen Hawking as gospel (1999).

Indeed, it is difficult to understand how Hawking could have stated: "The new theory of curved space-time was named the theory of general relativity... It was confirmed in spectacular style in 1919, when a British expedition to West Africa observed a smooth displacement of the stars in the vicinity of the sun during an eclipse. Their light, as predicted by Einstein, was doubled during their passage near the sun. Thus direct evidence was found to confirm that space and time are curved".

Is it true that Hawking knows, that a handful of stretched data can form a basis for overthrowing a paradigm, which survived two centuries of serious analyses?

"And the question now is: "Where in all this is there a place for Einstein?"

When he wrote his work published in 1935, he must surely have known the Poor's work in which we read: "Actually the displacements of the stars, if they have their place, do not present in the slightest degree the similarities foreseen by Einstein; neither of the direction, nor of the sizes, nor the degree of their fall away from the sun".

Why did Einstein not relate to this publication, which was aimed at his publication? Why didn't Einstein's supporters try to clarify the false results of 1919?



What calls it into question is that the equipment and physical conditions were not suited to the needs of high-precision measurements.

In a paper by the British Institute of Precision Physics in 2000, the membrane apparatuses were accurate to 1/25th of a degree, which means that the Eddington apparatuses were 200 times less accurate.

Mc. Causland (2001) quotes a former editor of the journal *Natura*, John Maddox: "Crommelin and Eddington were determined to make measurements of the deflection of light rays". "What is not well documented is that the measurements made in 1919 were not very accurate". "Contrary to the fact that the tests of the 1919 relativity theory experiments seem unreliable, Einstein's fame remained intact, and his theory is treated as one of the greatest achievements of the human mind".

It is clear that, from the outset, Eddington was not interested in examining Einstein's theory, he was interested in confirming it. One of the elements of Eddington's motivations in support of Einstein was their political views, both of them being pacifists.

Eddington supported Einstein in order to unite him with British scientists after the First World War. That is, to unite German and British scientists, and through this union to create an enemy as an idol. In the heat of this idea Eddington lost the principle of objectivity, which is the foundation of a true scientist. He ceased to be a scientist and became an advocate of Einstein.

The falsifications of scientific results by Eddington and others is a violation of the scientific process, which misled research for the rest of the century.

In a report of the Royal Society on the subject of the eclipse of 1919, he identifies the effects of this mystification of the century as the consequences of the backwardness of research by at least 80 years. Mr. Causland declared that the "statement on the veracity of the theory of relativity in November 1919 was no triumph of science as it is presented, but a regrettable fact in the history of twentieth century science".

The eclipse of 1919 made Einstein famous, it certainly brought him international fame, although the results were fabricated, and support for the theory of relativity was lacking. This distortion of the true meaning has been known since the 1980s, but it is maintained by men like Stephen Hawking and David Levy.

(\*) About the author: Richard Moody is a geology graduate and author of 3 books on chess theory.

### **Bibliography:**

C.J. Bjerknæs, *Albert Einstein: The Incurable Plagiarist* XTX Inc., Dowers Grove, 2002.

M. Bom, *Physics in My Generation*, Pergamon Press, London, str. 193, 1956.

G. Burniston Brown, "What is wrong with relativity?", *Bulletin of the Inst. of Physics and Physical Soc.*, pp. 71-77, 1967.

R. Carezani, *Autodynamics: Fundamental Basis for a New Relativistic Mechanics*, Society for the Advancement of Autodynamics, 1999.

R. Carroll, "Einstein's  $E=mc^2$  was Italian's idea", *The Guardian*, 11 Nov. 1999.

R.W. Ciark, *Einstein: The Life and Times*, Avon Books, N. York, 1984.

O. De Pretto, "Ipotesi dell'etere nella vita dell'universo", *Reale Istituto Veneto di Scienze, Lettere ed Arti*, February 1904, volume LXIII, part II, pp. 439-500.

A. Einstein, "Zur Elektrodynamik bewegter Körper", *Annalen der Physik*, 17:37-65, 1905a.

A. Einstein, "Does the Inertia of a Body Depend on its Energy Content?", *Annalen der Physik*, 18:639-641, 1905b.

A. Einstein, "Über die vom Relativitätsprinzip geforderte Trägheit der Energie", *Annalen der Physik*, 23(4):371-384 (quoted on p. 373), 1907.

A. Einstein, "Elementary Derivation of the Equivalence of Mass and Energy", *Bulletin Amer. Math. Soc.*, 61:223-S.

B. Hawking, "Person of the Century", *Time*, 31 Dec. 1999.

H.E. Ives, "Derivation of the Mass-Energy Relation", *Opt. Soc. Amer.*, 42:540-543, 1952.

G.H. Keswani, "Origin and Concept of Relativity", *Brit. J. Phil. Soc.*, 15:286-306, 1965.

*J. Mackaye, The Dynamic Universe, Charles Scribners Sons, Nowy Jork, pp. 42-43, 1931.*

*J. Maddox, "More Precise Solarlimb Light-bending", 1995.*

*R. Moody jr, "Plagiarism Personified". Mensa Bulletin, 442 (Feb.):5, 2001.*

*Isaac Newton, Optics, Dover Publications, Inc., Nowy Jork, p. CXV (1704).*

*C. Nordman, "Einstein et l'univers".*

*J.H. Poincare, "The Principles of Mathematical Physics", The Monist, Vol. XV, No. 1.*

*C.L. Poor, "The Deflection of Light as Observed at Total Solar Echoes", J. Opt. Soc. Amer., 20:173-211, 1930.*

*The Internet Encyclopedia of Philosophy, Jules Henri Poincare (1854-1912), <http://www.utm.edu/research/iep/p/poincare.htm>.*

*N. Webster, Webster's New International Dictionary of the English Language p. 1878, 1947.*



## **Einstein: ignorant and a swindler**

*Article found on the web*

### **Einstein, science genius or scammer?**

#### **Timeline of science scams:**

1700 Newton predicts the bending of light around the sun, something Einstein plagiarised as his prediction in 1911 without yet mentioning, much less quoting, Newton.

1801 Johann Georg von Soldner publishes his predictions which Einstein plagiarised as his own predictions 114 years later, never citing Soldner in "his" 1915 paper.

1827 78 years before Einstein got credit for it, Robert Brown in Scotland explains Brownian motion, but Einstein never cited it.

1878 James Maxwell in Scotland published the Special Theory of Relativity in the Encyclopaedia Britannica, which Einstein then published as his own in 1905, without ever citing Maxwell (it seems incomprehensible that Einstein could have copied an article from an encyclopaedia, then submitted it as his own work, and was never questioned by the hundreds of professors and editors who must have reviewed his work).

1879, March 14 Einstein born in Württemberg, Germany

1887 The Michelson-Morley experiment suggests that there is no ether, an observation made by Einstein in his 1905 papers in which he never cited either Michelson or Morley.

1888 Heinrich Hertz publishes his dissertation on the photoelectric effect, a paper that Einstein failed to cite.

1889 George Fitzgerald in Ireland publishes his paper on the theory of relativity, an earlier paper that Einstein never cited, although numerous commentators cited Fitzgerald.

1890 Ludwig Boltzmann of Austria and Josiah Gibbs of the USA develop the Boltzmann Constant.

1892 Hendrik Lorentz in the Netherlands publishes the Lorentz Transformations.

1895 at the age of 16, Einstein fails a simple entrance exam to an engineering school in Zurich, Switzerland.

1896 at the age of 17, Einstein drops out of high school, his German citizenship is revoked, and he enrolls at the Federal Polytechnic School in Zurich, Switzerland.

1898 Paul Gerber in Germany publishes the exact equations in the *Annalen Physik* (also in "The Science of Mechanics", a book which Einstein is known to have studied) which Einstein publishes 17 years later in 1915 as his own "the perihelion motion of Mercury", in exactly the same journal, he does not quote Gerber, claiming that he was "in the dark" when confessing in 1920 his crime of plagiarism under pressure.

1898 Poincare in France wrote the paper on the theory of relativity, which never mentions Einstein, which Einstein plagiarises as one of his papers in 1905 without ever quoting Poincare.

1900 Max Planck and Wilhelm Wien of Germany develop quantum theory which Einstein plagiarises as his Light Quantum paper in 1905, never citing Planck or Wien.

1901 at the age of 22, after five years at the Swiss Federal Institute of Technology, Einstein graduates with the lowest average of the class, becoming a Swiss citizen, and obtaining the lowest position an engineer could get in the patent office, a technical assistant.

1902 Einstein fathered his first offspring, an illegitimate daughter Lieserl, who is believed to have had Down's syndrome and was arranged for adoption.

1903 Olinto de Pretto publishes  $E=mc^2$  in *Atte*, a scientific journal known to have been read by Einstein, which he later claimed as his own work, never citing Pretto.

1904 Einstein fathered his only normal child, Han Albert, whose main claim to fame seems to have been keeping up with his subscription to the journal *Applied Mechanics* for 20 years.

1904 Friedrich Hasenohrl of Germany, citing J.J. Thomson of England and W. Kaufmann of Sweden, publishes  $E=mc^2$  in the very journal that Einstein plagiarizes as his own in 1905, without citing any of the three.

1905 Philipp Eduard Anton von Lenard, under whom Einstein's wife was studying, received the Nobel Prize for discovering the photoelectric effect, which Einstein then completely plagiarised the SAME year, presenting it as "his" work, without any reference to Lenard.

1905 on 5 June, Poincarre published Sur la dynamique de l'electron, naming the Lorentz Transformations after Lorentz, and 25 days later, on 30 June, Einstein presented it as his theory of relativity, failing to cite either Poincarre or Lorentz.

1905 at the age of 26, while still a low-level technical assistant in the patent office, he publishes 4 ground-breaking essays in the field of theoretical physics and quantum mechanics in the Annalen Physik der, earning a Ph.D. from the University of Zurich and worldwide support from Zionists. He includes the name of Marity his WIFE in the papers, and it is whispered that she has done all his mathematics in those papers, and that he gave her all the prize money.

1909 at the age of 30, four years after obtaining his Ph.D., this "genius" is still a technical assistant at the patent office, so his connections lead to his promotion to associate professor at the University of Zurich.

1919, November 7, disinformation campaign begins, announcing Einstein as a "genius".

1915, 20 November David Hilbert presents his paper in Berlin, quoting Marcel Grossmann, including precisely the same field equations that Einstein presents as his own equations 5 days later (2 weeks after it became known that Einstein had received a copy of Hilbert's paper and that Hilbert had not received a copy of Einstein's paper). Dingle repudiates the special theory of relativity in 1972

1915, 25 November Einstein presents "his" paper and publishes the General Theory of Relativity based on the mathematics of Marcel Grossmann and Berhard Riemann, to first develop a well-founded non-Euclidean geometry, which is the basis of all the mathematics used to describe relativity.

1921 Einstein visits the USA to promote Zionism.

1922 Einstein receives a Nobel Prize for the photoelectric effect, something he plagiarised from Heinrich Hertz, but whom Einstein never quotes.

1932, 9 December Einstein was denied a visa to visit the USA because of his "communist connections".

1955, 18 April "Saint" Einstein dies.

1972 Herbert Dingle refutes the special theory of relativity that Einstein plagiarised from him in 1915.

1993 Peter Beckman writes that Special Relativity will eventually be discarded.

1995 GPS Global Positioning Satellites "work perfectly", despite Einstein's followers' warnings that they have ignored Einstein's "theories".

1998, 21 December Tom Van Flandern publishes in Physics Letters A, that the speed of gravity must be at least 20 billion times faster than the speed of light, refuting "Einstein's" theories.

1999 Time Magazine puts Einstein on the front cover as person of the century",

2000 Anedio Ranfagni shows that the so-called "Einstein theory" about the constant speed of light is wrong.

*History has judged that Einstein has indeed plagiarised papers such as: the Dissertation "Light Quantum"; "A New Determination of Molecular Dimensions"; "Brownian Motion" paper; "On the Electrodynamics of Moving Bodies". The Special Theory of Relativity based on Lorentz Transformations omitting mention of Lorentz who published his paper 13 years earlier.*



## **Elements of Primordial Gnosis in the Manichaean system (and serious errors as well)**

*Excerpts from the excellent book "El Maniqueísmo: estudio introductorio" by Fernando Bermejo Rubio, the full text of which we recommend reading.*

1. Only through knowledge can true purity be realised, which lies in the separation of Light from Darkness.
2. The need for a new canon was all the more pressing because the Jewish Bible had no sacred value for the Manichaeans. Unlike the Great Christian Church, Mani rejected the validity of the Tanak, which he considered to be the work of the forces of Evil. On this point, the influence of the Marionite thesis seems to have been fully felt.
3. Like Marcion, Mani produced his own "authentic" edition of the New Testament writings, purged of their Judaising excrescences.
4. Satan is mentioned in some texts as the author of the prohibitions contained in the biblical text (Old Testament).
5. Manichaeism is often considered a Gnostic-type religion, and even the "crowning glory" of Gnostic thought forms.
6. The attainment of salvation requires not only the acquisition of gnosis and precise ethics, but also a series of concrete actions in which the body effectively participates as an indispensable instrument and stage.
7. Although Mani was undoubtedly conditioned by the various religious traditions he encountered, the system he produced is not reducible to any of them.
8. The Manichean account of what happened in the beginning is not presented as a myth that can be interpreted allegorically... the Babylonian prophet claimed that what he narrated were true postulates about reality, i.e. statements about what has actually happened, is still happening and will happen in the future.
9. The Manichean conception of reality is axiomatically based on the idea that at the origin, before the existence of the universe, there are two inborn, eternal, opposite and separate principles.
10. Manichaean dualism thus deserves to be described as absolute and radical: the two

magnitudes are irreducible and irreconcilable.

**11.** The core of Manichaean doctrine is sometimes referred to as the notion of "the two principles and the three times".

**12.** The notion of the three times answers point by point the threefold question found in Zoroastrian, Manichaean and Gnostic texts: Where do I come from? Who am I? Where am I going?

**13.** The confrontation of Light with Darkness triggers a grandiose process of cosmogonic sequences.

**14.** The introduction of a multiplicity of powers is a characteristic feature of Manichaeism as well as of various Gnostic currents. But Plato (Timaeus) already establishes auxiliary divinities for creation alongside the demiurge.

**15.** Sexual activity and procreation are inextricably linked to Darkness and Evil.

**16.** The mission of the Primordial Man is to confront the invasion of Darkness: "the Most High, the eternal among the gods, has given you three tasks: annihilate death, slay the Enemy and protect the entire paradise of Light".

**17.** The luminous elements sent to face contact with the Darkness are surrounded, imprisoned and devoured by it.

**18.** As a result of his luminous elements being engulfed by the Darkness, the Primordial Man loses his consciousness and temporarily forgets his origin.

**19.** The divine being, temporarily separated from the Kingdom of Light and subject to limitation, thus constitutes the model for the existence of the future human being, also conceived in Manichaeism as a foreigner to the dark Matter but paradoxically a victim of the state of mixture.

**20.** The dispatch of the Primordial Man... is part of a long-term plan to bring about the ultimate destruction of Evil.

**21.** Since the body is the result of a monstrous and lustful union, the human being is linked to the animal nature of the rulers; the substance and purpose of the human body are diabolical, for the evil and negativity that characterises abortions and demons is present in humans. The material body of the human being is thus the expression of the will to power of the demons.

Darkness over the luminous substance in the extreme attempt to counteract the liberating activity of the cosmic machine constructed by the divine entities to separate the mixed natures. In this way, Manichaeism is justified in its disdain for corporeality, and in particular for human reproductive activity. On the other hand, however, the human being is the main reservoir of Light, fallen into the hands of Darkness: in him is concentrated the greater part of the extra-violated luminous element.

**22.** Among all the particles of light scattered in the universe there is ontological consubstantiality and communion, for they all have the same origin: their separation occurred only as a result of the "first war".

**23.** This Living Soul is doubly outside itself, insofar as it dwells in a reality that is not its own, and insofar as it is ignorant of its own homeland.

**24.** Adam, as the first human being, is also a prototype of the vicissitudes of the Living Soul. Since it is the power of Darkness that is responsible for the shaping of his body, Adam is at first presented as being subject to the rulers and ignorant of the presence of the luminous element in him... The Kingdom of Light then sends a salvific figure... This figure awakens Adam from his deep sleep and, like an effective exorcist, frees him from the diabolical forces that possess him, after which Adam comes to himself and recognises his identity.

**25.** Manichaeism assumes that human beings did not observe continuity and fell victim to the perversion of the generative act, thus submitting themselves to the world of Darkness. The dazed state of post-Adamite humanity implies that it is in need of divine help to regain consciousness of its origin and identity, so that it can be saved and itself contribute to saving the rest of the Living Soul.

**26.** Mani... eliminated from this series of revelators the representatives of Judaism, leaving only mythical figures (Adam, Seth, Henos, Noah, Shem, Enoch) prior to Abraham: this character is considered in the Bible to be the beginning of Yahweh's alliance with Israel.

**27.** Although we lack descriptions of rites of incorporation into the Manichaean Church, it is very likely that such incorporation was marked by some kind of initiation ceremony. Certainly, one of the prerequisites for joining the community would have been the unequivocal expression of membership by confession of the basic dogmas of the religion, in particular the dualistic creed, the substantiality of the self with the Kingdom of Light, and the recognition of Mani as the bearer of the saving gnosis.

**28.** The acceptance of the message proclaimed by Mani demands of the subject not only an acceptance of a series of theoretical truths, but also a radical change in his attitude and conduct. In order to undertake the struggle against the Darkness and to achieve his own salvation, the individual has to undergo a process of transformation which represents the transition from the unconscious man in a state of mixture to the knowledgeable ("gnostic") subject, aligned with the Good.

**29.** Unreserved adherence to the doctrine of the existence of the two principles and the three times and of the "prologue in heaven" which explains the present reality is certainly a prerequisite for salvation, but it is only the beginning: in Manichaeism, the acquisition of gnosis is a necessary but not a sufficient condition. Acceptance of the message proclaimed by Mani demands of the subject not only acquiescence to a series of theoretical truths, but also a radical change in his action and conduct - in his actions and omissions - through which the body of the new man is progressively built up... The Manichaean reflects in his action the fact that he possesses - and is aware that he possesses - a nature foreign to the world.

**30.** Manichaean praxis has an undeniable ontological foundation, insofar as it seeks to promote the end of the mixed state, to obtain the salvation of the Light and the definitive defeat of the Darkness.

**31.** Manichaeism aspires to much more: to effectively liberate the Living Soul from its captivity in the matter of Darkness. This will require a positive action, which will not be limited simply to an act of gnosis of a merely speculative or spiritual character, but will entail a precise technique effected by concrete acts in which the body plays an essential role.

**32.** Salvation can only consist in the return to the original situation, that is, in the complete separation of Light and Darkness.

**33.** Thanks to gnosis and in a very particular way in asceticism, the fire of concupiscence, which constitutes the essence of the Darkness and its rulers, is evicted from the body and replaced by the luminous virtues.

**34.** The catastrophic initial condition of the body is reconverted into an instrument for the service of salvation.

**35.** A useless rite, based on an erroneous understanding of reality, is replaced by a ritual action whose efficacy is assured to the extent that it is based on the revealed knowledge of the true nature of the universe and of the human being.

**36.** In a Manichean perspective, something very similar to what happens to the body happens to the body.

The substance of both is demonic. The substance of both is demonic, but the action of the powers of the Light ultimately converts both microcosm and macrocosm into instruments in the service of the interests of the Light; just as the sons of the Living Spirit control the bodies of the rulers in the universe, so with the aid of the forces of Good the Manichean subdues his body.

37. The body thus undergoes a transformation into a kind of temple in which the divine substance, the Living Soul defiled by the world, finds a place from which it can return to its heavenly homeland.

38. Anthropological dualism means that the only component of the human personality whose destiny is relevant in the Manichean perspective is the Spirit, which is of divine status. While the body of the elect has an essential sociological function as the space and instrument of the liberation of the Light, it is so insofar as the Light Intellect controls and dominates it; without it, the body is worthless.

39. In their view of the body, the Manichaeans oppose Jews, Christians and Zoroastrians alike.

40. The Darkness will fall and will not rise again.

41. In addition to the repression by the imperial authorities, measures - sometimes ruthless - were taken directly by certain pontiffs; for example, Pope Leo the Great promoted a programme to identify, extract confessions from, try and exile the Manichaeans and burn their books. Such edicts and measures - which were effectively carried out thanks to the inquisitorial atmosphere imposed by bishops and monks - were understandably effective on both a personal and material level: persecution, often involving the confiscation and destruction of books, led to the virtual annihilation of Manichaean texts in the West from the 6th century onwards.

## **MAIN ERRORS FOUND IN THE MANICHEAN SYSTEM**

*By José Herrou Aragón*

After reading this excellent book, we have found the following seven great mistakes in the Manichaean system, according to Primordial Gnosis:

1. It orders the absence of violence and prescribes not to hurt or kill men and animals.
2. It prohibits sexual pleasure.

3. Sort out poverty.
4. It prohibits suicide.
5. Order the confession of sins.
6. It commands devotion and piety.
7. Order the sentence.

### **Comments on this article**

#### **Heli Tapia**

Very good stuff! Thank you for the exposition.

#### **Juan Latino Diaz**

Interesting about Marcion as a further influence on Mani's ideas. I have read the book *Ariosophy Gnostic Luciferian Gnosticism* on the Internet and there are some of Marcion's antitheses. Formidable is that. I have also read elsewhere that although the Maniks were opposed to having children, they were adamantly opposed to abortions. The permissibility of abortion originated in Egypt, from there it went to the Hebrews and from there to the Muslims and to all mankind except the Roman Catholics. Today things have not changed: Jews and Muslims are of the opinion that until 3 or 4 months of life, a foetus is not a human being, therefore it can be voluntarily torn to pieces and killed. The bible's influence on humanity has been truly harmful.

## This is the Promised Land of Marxism

Article found on the web

### Victims of communism in the world

País	Desde	Victimas	Data
Afganistán	1978 a 1987	225,000	Invasión y ocupación Soviética
Albania	1944 a 1987	100,000	Invasión, ocupación Soviética e instalación de un régimen títere comunista
Alemania Oriental	1946 a 1987	70,000	Régimen comunista títere de la Unión Soviética.
Angola	1975 a 1987	120,000	Guerra civil, el régimen comunista apoyado por la Unión Soviética con tropas de Cuba.
Bulgaria	1944 a 1987	220,000	Invasión, ocupación Soviética e instalación de un régimen títere comunista
Camboya - Cambodia	1975 a 1979	2,000,000	Régimen comunista de los Khmer Rouge - Jermes Rojos.
	1979 a 1987	200,000	Régimen comunista de Heng Samrin.
Checoslovaquia	1948 a 1968	65,000	Régimen comunista. En 1968 fue la Primavera de Praga, donde los soviéticos invadieron para apoyar el gobierno títere. Cuba fue uno de los pocos países que favoreció dicha invasión.
China	1949 a 1987	35,000,000	Régimen comunista de Mao Tse-Tung (Mao Zedong 1976). Después se siguió asesinando como la masacre de la Plaza de Tiananmen (1989). Aun el régimen comunista continúa asesinando aunque en menor escala que Mao.
Corea del Norte	1948 a 1987	1,600,000	Régimen comunista. Después de 1987 han seguido asesinando.
Cuba	1959 al 2000	70,000	Régimen comunista de Fidel Castro. Desde el año 2,000 siguen muriendo presos por motivos políticos en las prisiones, desaparecidos, asesinados, etc., aunque en menor escala. Hasta el año 1987 fue régimen títere de la desaparecida Unión Soviética.
Etiopia	1974 a 1987	700,000	Régimen comunista
Hungría	1948 a 1987	27,000	Régimen comunista títere de la Unión Soviética.
Laos	1975 a 1987	55,000	Régimen comunista. Después de 1987 continuaron los asesinatos y desaparecidos
Mongolia	1926 a 1987	90,000	Régimen comunista.
Mozambique	1975 a 1987	195,000	Régimen comunista
Nicaragua	1979 a 1987	5,000	Régimen Sandinista (comunista). Aquí se incluye la masacre a los indios Misquitos.
Polonia	1948 a 1987	25,000	Régimen comunista
Rumania	1948 a 1987	430,000	Régimen comunista
Unión Soviética	1917 a 1987	62,000,000	Donde se inició todo el genocidio por parte de los comunistas..
Vietnam del norte	1945 a 1987	1,600,000	Régimen comunista
Yemen del Sur	1967 a 1987	1,000	Régimen comunista
Yugoslavia	1944 a 1987	1,070,000	Régimen comunista

The greatest holocaust in history was plotted by these two enemies of mankind: Moshe Hess and Karl Marx.



According to the figures of each country of the aberrant Marxist-Stalinist-Leninist communist totalitarian systems implanted in the world, it has generated some 100 million human victims among those shot, killed in the streets, in prisons, concentration camps, under torture, those trying to escape from terror, etc...

The date is taken as 1917, when communism was established in Russia, until 1987, when the Soviet Union disappeared and most of the countries of the Bolshevik bloc went down the path of democracy.

This total of some 105,368,000 included only the Marxist-Leninist regimes.

**Source:** *Southern Circuit*

### **Comments on this article**

#### **anti-globalisation**

There is an interesting book on this subject, written by an Estonian who lived through this brutal demiurgic regime. The interesting thing about the work is that it is quite close to hyperborean gnosis: anti-Judeo-Christianity, identification of Jehovah with his alter ego Satan, anti-synarchism...

A few months ago it was published on a website in Spanish, but it was soon withdrawn and is no longer available there. I am passing here the name of this valuable document for those who want to have a look at it: "Under the sign of the scorpion", by Jüri Lina. It can be found on the Internet



**Victor**

On this matter there is the page "MEMORIA PAMIAT", ANTI-COMMUNISM TRIBUNE where you can review in comments and high impact photographs the history of communism in the different countries where this satanic doctrine was tested. there is also a section with "the faces of communism" where it is clearly evident what is the real power behind this as I said satanic doctrine that is inspired by blood. greetings.

**Victor**

The holocaust of two million Armenians at the hands of the same old people should also be reported.

**demian**

And then they talk about communism being good in essence, that Marx's ideology has been distorted, and when one goes to the bulgo with this evidence, he is branded as a right-winger, a fascist or a nazi. They are all poor puppets of this great demiurgic play.

**daniel marchese**

How sick the world is. How the ignorant rabble likes to live under a communist dictatorship. Some time ago I saw that the Chilean ambassador to Argentina was sacked for having said that Pinochet's coup saved Chile from the Marxist dictatorship, and that if it had not been for Pinochet Chile would now be another Cuba. A few days ago, I read in the newspapers that an industrialist in Argentina had been the target of a lot of criticism for having criticised the Marxist dictatorships of the Soviets, China and Cuba. Those Argentinians deserve communism, really, if they like it so much. The Soviet criminal dictatorship lasted 70 years and left 116 million dead. The Cuban dictatorship has been going on for 50 years and thousands have been killed. I would send those who call themselves Marxists to live in Cuba, but not as tourists or consuls to enjoy the paedophilia of the jineteros or to do business with the dictators, but as ordinary people, and I would not allow them to leave the island. So that they know what it is like to live in that prison, in that cage. If I had to choose I would opt for short dictatorships of the opposite sign. I think it was Chesterton who said "democracy is the quickest way to communism".

**daniel marchese**

I recommend reading this book I found on [www.defenderlapatria.com](http://www.defenderlapatria.com), "The Black Book of Communism". Also by googling "Karl Marx was a Satanist". Both books have interesting facts.

**C. Carnevale**

There are two similar books on the web: "Karl Marx was a Satanist", by Napoleon Vilaboa, and "Was Karl Marx a Satanist", by Richard Wurmbrand. Both have

interesting things, especially about the influence of Moses Hess on Marx, Hess's hidden books, etc. In Wurmbrand's book there is the account of the sir.

He describes how he used to see Marx praying in front of lighted candles with ribbons tied to his forehead. The author concludes that this was a satanic ritual, for no Jew prays before lighted candles. In that he is wrong, on Friday evenings, when the first star appears is when the Sabbath, the Shabbat, begins. And there a Jew must light two candles and stand in front of them and begin the ritual of welcoming Shabbat and his lord, chanting the Come My Beloved (Lekha Dodi) and the remaining prayers. The tied ribbons that the maid saw on Marx's forehead are the phylacteries. This proves that Marx, although outwardly critical of all religions, including the Jewish faith, inwardly Judaized and practised orthodox Judaism to the end of his days. It is a common custom to pass oneself off as an atheist and a staunch enemy of God so that no one can say "communism is a Jewish thing". Any rabbi would even authorise blasphemy against God if it is for the good of the Jewish people. If we analyse this further and say that Jehovah and Satan are one and the same, then we can say that this was a satanic ritual.

Another book that I would like to take this opportunity to recommend is *The Universal Government*, which can be found on the website [www.lopezrega.com](http://www.lopezrega.com), Greetings.

### **LENIN CROWLEY**

I THINK IT IS INCORRECT TO THINK ABOUT COMMUNISM, I.E. MARXISM IS THE BEST WAY TO DO AWAY WITH MATTER (I.E. MORE THAN MATTER WE SHOULD CALL IT UNCONSCIOUS WITCHCRAFT) AND TO RAISE THE KINGDOM OF THE SPIRIT OF DEATH OF THE MALEVOLENT DEMIURGE THAT ROTTS UNDER POLITICAL SYSTEMS BASED ON THE KINGDOM OF COMMODITIES (CAPITALISM) WORSHIPPING THE GOD OF MONEY, AN ENTITY THAT TRAPS THE LIVES OF MILLIONS OF PEOPLE AND OBJECTIFIES THEM BY MAKING THEM SLAVES TO THE UNCONSCIOUSNESS OF LAWS THEY DO NOT UNDERSTAND AND OBEDIENT FORMS OF FASCIST DESPOTISM BELIEVING THEMSELVES TO BE FREE.

### **Daniel Marchese**

Marxism is as materialist as it gets. Think of its materialist interpretation of history (historical materialism) and its dialectical materialism, which is Hegelian idealism turned upside down. Marxism could never contradict the demiurge, the God of Marx and M. Hess, for the demiurge is the creator of matter. Nothing invented by the synarchy can be useful to those who are enemies of the synarchy. Liberal capitalism and state capitalism (Marxism) together form the clamp with which the synarchic elite destroys the peoples. The money-god is the god of capitalists and Marxists, the god of the bible, the god of the international usurers. To destroy liberal-Marxism is to destroy the international synarchical elite. Investigate who invented Marxism, who financed its leaders, who ordered the holo-caust of the Russian people at the hands of the Bolshevik executioners, who joined with

The communists in the Second World War to protect them from Hitler, who gave them the atomic bomb and who protect and admire communist China today. Liberals and Marxists were always good partners, they are the same shit with a different smell. You don't seem to know any of this.

### **C. Carnevale**

Behind every satanic ritual crime is the demiurge. What the Marxists did in Russia, China, Cuba, Cambodia, etc. were ritual crimes to please the demiurge. The French Revolution did the same. Wars were always invented: to sell weapons and medicines, to destroy the enemies of the demiurge and, above all, to satisfy the demiurge's thirst for blood. Millions of abortions per year are offered to the demiurge. The diseases invented by the demiurge and now by the scientists in the service of the synarchy, are to exterminate the enemies of the demiurge, to obey the will of the demiurge, to produce suffering, pain and blood. Thus proceeded the Hebrew Aztecs and many others. Bloodshed is never enough to quench the demiurge's thirst for blood.

### **Carson**

The religion or doctrine that you claim to follow the "Primordial Gnosis" seems to be only for a few (a kind of elite) the great mass will never accept its strange precepts, you claim to possess the TRUTH, the only and true one. Haven't all religions been affirming that for thousands of years? As Carlos Dinen says "Absolute truths are only corpses that lie under the rays of the burning sun", each one believes his own truth as he sees fit, so if everything around us is the work of the evil one, let's start killing each other? Let's destroy all our cities and countries with atomic bombs so that our "pure and free spirits" will be left wandering in the air? If this is so, why are they so opposed to communism? If communism is a death machine that fills the "realm of the Unknowable" with souls or spirits, isn't that a favour to our spirits? I await answers as you have me very confused. Thank you.

### **Ruben Machen**

Carson, the demiurge has his truth and his projects and plans. The Unknowable has his Truth also, and his envoys have their strategy and tactics. A sleeping man can read the Gnosis and not wake up, because he is asleep. A half-asleep man can read the Gnosis and wake up and transmute himself. The Gnosis is now available to all, but only a few will be able to awaken and benefit from knowing it. There are two worlds: the eternal world of the Unknowable, and the fictitious and ephemeral world of the demiurge. Each one will choose the path he likes best. There are two truths, the truth of the demiurge, the way to the demiurge, the false "truth" of the demiurge, and on the other hand the Truth of the Unknowable. Rebels are very few, the majority are herd. If

If humanity were destroyed, the demiurge would make it anew, it is the demiurge who must die. And the demiurge dies a little for every awakening man. Communism is a plan of the demiurge, to enslave mankind even more than it is already enslaved, to be totally dominated by his satanic elite. Only a man who realises his own confusion, as you do, has any chance of awakening and liberating himself.

## **Raoul**

Carson. I hope I can clarify some concepts.

First of all, the eternal gnosis is indeed not for all the "common people", but for those who possess spirit. In the ancient Gnostic texts, as well as in the Writings of Nimrod or Professor Aragon (although with some differences in their denominations and definitions) it is clearly stated that there are three types of human beings:

Hylics: are those who are totally made up of matter, pure creation of the demiurge, who love this earth-universe and feel totally part of it, have very little intelligence and their life is animal-like.

Psychics: they are also pure creations of the demiurge, but unlike the hylics they possess great intelligence, psychic faculties and hold power in the world.

For the above two it is impossible to understand Gnosis, because Gnostic conceptions are spiritual and they do not possess spirit.

Pneumatic or Spiritual: those who possess a spirit, which is alien to the material universe and which, if strengthened, would develop unimaginable powers. Although in some men it manifests itself in a weaker form than in others, due to the weakening suffered during their stay in this "infernal sector" and with the brutal imprisonment of a demonic power (The Soul and The Material Body).

Only for these is Gnosis.

We do not try to convince or force anyone as the demonic religions do. We try to guide all those who possess spirit and who in the course of their "fall" have forgotten their origin by diabolical action.

Thus, when a pneumatic encounters Gnosis, he suffers a terrible spiritual blow because something within him explodes at the moment of "remembering", however slight this memory or sensation of his external, eternal and divine origin may be.

The idea is not that the great masses accept this, the idea is first of all to awaken and strengthen the strongest spirits, so that the weakened spirits are also oriented, strengthened and integrated into the war and finally leave this place and put an end to this madness for good.

Regarding the human extermination that you raise, let me point out that the situation is not so easy, since as it is clearly pointed out by the Gnosis and the Gnostics; even death will not be able to free us from this hell, since as I mentioned before our spirit is under demonic power (the soul and the body). The body is destroyed by death, but not the soul, the soul is more powerful. The soul is more powerful.

The dead soul delivers us to its "masters" and we are re-inserted into this place to serve as a source of energy for Satan and his plans for total domination.

Something that is very important for Satan is to keep mankind in constant suffering (it has been pointed out by some Gnostics that this is due to the emanation of energy that is generated by the spirit, which he uses). This is perpetually achieved by political systems such as Marxism, different religions and demonic organisations, as well as natural disasters, etc.

The deficiency and wickedness of the nature of this world cannot be denied; depredation, torment and grossness are essential elements of all material existence.

The only solution is to awaken and become stronger, in order to finally defeat the evil power.

And finally, with respect to other truths or religions, Gnosis possesses an undeniable and indestructible theological superiority, since it is the only one capable of answering all the questions about human existence, which is why it is the most feared and hated religion on the face of the earth.

Research the history of the Gnostics of all times, their works and you will realise that this is not just another religion.

### **Guillermo M.**

Dear Carson, it is very well what you say about truth, every concept in this world or reality that we are living, is "relative" because we will always be giving our opinion within the "law of opposites", in this case, if we say "this is the truth", it means that by the law of opposition there is a lie, God is the Truth and the Devil or Satan is the lie and we can go on with the concepts until "infinity" and so it is all in this labyrinth of culture, where, precisely the idea or the plan is to keep everybody in confusion, especially those who have spiritual concerns, or at least want to know what they do in this world, (who I am, where I come from, what I do here and where I am going).

We already know that there are thousands of beliefs and it is true that each one claims to be the truth, but we can spend our lives studying them and in the end we will realise that in the end they are all the same with all kinds of variations. The only thing they teach is submission to the divinity whatever it is called, nobody says that our spirit is chained here and is used for a very specific purpose and that our spirit has nothing to do with the Creation or with the Creator God or with anything or anybody in this Hell called "Universe".

So if we already have a more or less clear idea of what the Hyperborean Wisdom teaches about what the body, soul and spirit are, and what we really are, we will see that everything else is part of our prison, which may even be made of gold, but it is still a prison, and there our objective, obviously, will be to find a way to free ourselves, which of course is not as easy as blowing up the planet and floating around, liberation will only come about by waging war against those who have chained us and not against any sect, religion or earthly entity, nor against the people who have chained us and not against any sect, religion or earthly entity, nor against the people who have chained us.

even the so-called spiritual masters who are usually the ones who are the most convinced, even if they believe otherwise.

The Hyperborean Wisdom is not a religion or anything of the sort, the H.S. is a teaching addressed directly to the spirit of each one, and it is up to each one to choose the attitude he will take towards this teaching, whether he adopts it as a Strategy of War and deepens its contents or remains only in the concepts.

As for the issue of truth or falsehood, within beliefs, it is only a ruse that is used very well by the enemies of the spirit in their strategy to confuse.

### **Carson**

How do you know who has a spirit or not? Herrou Aragon says that all human beings have a divine spark, right?

Finally, I have to admit that I started reading the book LA RELIGION PROHIBIDA a few months ago but I didn't finish reading it because it disconcerted me completely, let's say that it gave me "anguish" and "depression" so much pessimism and so much extreme MANICHISM because I had previously read in other authors including Miguel Serrano that "the Indo-European cosmovision always conceived the body as the temple of the spirit and the cosmos, nature and the physical world as a manifestation of the Supreme Principle". Now you are going to tell me that the writer Miguel Serrano is also part of the "SINARCHY"? Thank you.

### **O. Ghio**

I have read "The New Soviet Man" on defenderlapatria.com . Very good. With reference to the ritual crimes of the demiurge's personages, we must not forget the ritual murders of Louis XVI and Tsar Nicholas II and his family. Not to mention what happened at the Nuremberg trial. Research, study, do not be fooled any more by those who "won" the Second World War, break through the perverse web of those who guide the thoughts and behaviour of the ignorant and suffragette rabble.

### **C. Carnevale**

Carson, the two aspects you refer to, exoteric and esoteric, the two columns of the system, are answered in breadth and detail at [www.gnosiseterna.com](http://www.gnosiseterna.com) and in the text (on the Internet) "Nimrod de Rosario, Miguel Serrano and Sri Raaknahai". In the latter, beneath the apparent chaos of the discussions, you will find useful data and answers to your doubts.

### **Raoul**

Prof. Aragon, in speaking of the three types of men, adopted these terms to refer to all those who have the spark and who to a greater or lesser extent are asleep, but we can clearly observe that in the various Gnostic traditions reference is made to spiritless beings, that is, the true "Sons of Satan".

Of course, the situation posed by Gnosis is terrible, however, Gnosis was

The truth is revealed in order to make known our existential situation (however monstrous it may be), and to give the necessary instruction for the liberation of our Divine Spirit. As for Serrano and other authors, we can find from minor to major errors of appreciation, which is understandable, since in this dark age it is extremely difficult to make perfect research and formulations, however, we now have sufficient knowledge provided by new authors, as well as old ones (in the texts that have been recovered and translated e.g. Fernando Bermejo, Antonio Piñero, etc.). All this in spite of the satanic efforts of the enemy to try to eliminate and neutralise Gnosis.

We walk alone over dark realms, liberation is not easy, but in each of us lies the decision; the ultimate liberation or an eternity in slavery.







## Alchemical Gold: Fragments by Laurence Gardner

*Excerpts from the book "Lost Secrets of the Sacred Ark", by Laurence Gardner, Great Britain, 2003.*

1. When we discussed the attributes of monoatomic gold and platinum... I expounded on their future use in the medical field, particularly in the field of cancer treatment. More especially, we note the anti-gravitational attributes attributed to these exotic substances, and their abilities as superconductors and to literally bend space-time.
2. The truly amazing fact about the enigmatic white powder of gold and high spin platinum group metals (spin is the magnetic state of the atom), is that it is not really a new discovery. In ancient Mesopotamia it was called shem-an-na, and the Egyptians described it as mfkzt, while in Alexandria, and later chemists such as Nicolas Flamel venerated it as a rega- lo of Paradise, calling it the Philosophers' Stone. At all stages of its history the sacred "projection dust" was recognised as possessing extraordinary powers of levitation, transmutation and teleportation. It was said to produce brilliant light and lethal rays, while being the key to active physical longevity.
3. Egyptologists are beginning to wonder why a crucible was necessary in a temple, while at the same time debating that mysterious substance called mfkzt (sometimes pronounced "mufkuzt").
4. In the course of the debate, it was asserted that research on mfkzt was done earlier by the German philologist Karl Richard Lepsius, who discovered the word "mfkzt" in Egypt in 1845.
5. It is proven that mfkzt was not only a valuable earthly substance, sometimes classified as a "stone", but was also the key to an elusive field, an alternative dimension of the state of being.
6. Both the white powder and the mfkzt, equally indefinable and apparently both of great importance, could be one and the same.
7. Philalethes asserted that the Stone was made of gold, and that the alchemical art consisted in perfecting this process. He stated that: "Our Stone is but gold transformed to the highest degree of purity and subtle fixity... Our gold, no more vul- gar, is the ultimate goal of nature". In another treatise, entitled "A Brief Guide

The Celestial Ruby", Philalethes stated: "It is called Stone by virtue of its fixed nature; it resists the action of fire as successfully as any stone. In substance it is gold, purer than the purest; it is fixed and incombustible like a stone, but its appearance is that of a fine powder.

**8.** The white powdered bread was perceived as life-giving, and that was actually manufactured from gold.

**9.** By means of ingestion (as conical loaves or by immersion in water) this was described as a "life-giver" by the kings of the House of Gold, also addressing the entrance to the mysterious super-dimensional field of life after death.

**10.** There were apparently two reasons why mfkzt was recognised as a "life-giver". First, because, as an ingested substance, it was used to activate the longevity of kings. Secondly, because, after death, it was the means of their preservation in the field of life after death.

**11.** After all this, it can justifiably be assumed that mfkzt (as determined in the Egyptian archives) may be capable of possessing: a) anti-cancer attributes and the ability to combat cell deformation through the repair of malformations in DNA strands; b) the potential to stimulate certain hormonal functions of the endocrine system; and c) the ability to activate a physical field of being beyond our everyday dimension. The white powder mfkzt has precisely these three qualities.

**12.** Having now embarked on the path of a magical substance - which:  
1) it begins as gold; 2) it is transmuted by fire into a white powder; and 3) it can take the form of bread; and 4) it is called a stone - we find that throughout history there are numerous references to it.

**13.** This "projection dust" was the mfkzt, the manna, the white gold dust or, in alchemical terms, the Philosophers' Stone.

**14.** The Ten Commandments were something else. They were copied from the valuable precepts of the Egyptian tradition of the Israelites. Given in Exodus 20, they were not new invented codes of conduct, but new versions of the ancient Pharaonic confessions contained in incantation number 125 of the Egyptian "Book of the Dead". For example, the confession "I have not killed" was transferred to the commandment "Thou shalt not kill". "I have not stolen" became "Thou shalt not steal". "I have not lied" became "Thou shalt not bear false witness", and so on.

**15.** Within the Old Testament we have another ancient text of wisdom in the book of

the Proverbs. This is a series of wise sayings attributed to King Solomon, and they may well have been used by him, but they were Egyptian in origin. They were translated verbatim into Hebrew from the writings of an Egyptian sage named Amenemope, now kept in the British Museum. Verse for verse of the Book of Proverbs can be attributed to the original Egyptian text.

**16.** The arks of design and style described in Exodus were historically Egyptian, not Israelite or Hebrew. A good example of this is the Anubis ark discovered in 1922 by Howard Carter at the entrance to Tutankhamun's tomb. The cherubim of Tutankhamun's golden shrine are similar to those on the Ark of the Covenant.

**17.** Returning to the Old Testament, the description of an electrical capacitor is precisely the same as the description of the ark of the covenant.

**18.** An electric arc current is precisely the process used in today's scientific laboratories to produce monoatomic gold, formerly called mfkzt or sheem-an-na: the mystical white powder of the fire stone.

**19.** What precisely is the condition that turns gold and other noble metals into the impalpable white powder mfkzt of the Paradise Stone? And what exactly was the benefit of ingesting it for the ancient kings of the House of Gold in Mesopotamia, Egypt, and later Judea?

**20.** When perfectly correlated, the electrons are transformed into pure white light and so it becomes impossible for the individual atoms of the substance to hold together. Thus, they cannot retain the metallic state, and the substance is transformed into a white monoatomic powder... But the really unusual thing about this powder is that through continuous sequences of heating and cooling, its weight rises and falls hundreds of percentage points above its optimum weight, dropping to less than absolutely nothing.

**21.** Puthoff has established that, because gravity determines space-time, then monoatomic white dust has the ability to bend space-time.

**22.** In the secret repository of the King's Chamber inside the great pyramid, the first explorer, Caliph Al-Mamun found as the only furniture the chest of granite, containing not a body but a layer of a mysterious powder.

**23.** In ancient Mesopotamia, the exotic white powder of gold and platinum group metals was called shem-an-na. In ancient Egypt it was called mfkzt. Today it is recognised as a monoatomic substance called by the scientific term ORME (Orbitally Rearranged Monatomic Element). We will now look at the remarkable story of how mfkzt was rediscovered and subsequently developed.

in the last twenty years.

**24.** In an ancient document, the "Regius Manuscript" of 1399, it is stated that the First Exalted Grand Master was not Solomon, but Nimrod, the mighty hunter of Babylon.

### **Comments on this article**

#### **David**

interesting your site how to be a warrior of the spirit i have read the book of the pro-hybrid religion but how do i take the path?

## **Alchemical Gold: Fragments by David Hudson**

*Introductory lecture and workshop by David Hudson. 10-11 February 1995, Dallas, Texas.*

1. I will now tell you the story of my discovery of this substance so that you can understand what it is. My motivation when I started this work in 1975/76 was not exactly right. I did not understand what I was doing and what this substance was, and it is only in the last four or five years that I have come to understand it.

2. At the beginning, my goal was to accumulate gold and silver to create real currency. I was not happy with the monetary policy of the federal government. They were devaluing the dollar, issuing fictitious money that they call Federal Reserve notes, which I'm sure you all know. This money is not backed by real gold and silver reserves, and by making it, the dollar is devalued, and although you think you are making more money, in reality, all you are doing is paying more taxes. So you have less and less even though you are earning more.

3. Because the figures were so unbelievable and crazy, I said: "Let's move on. Let's find out what's really going on". We're talking about 12 to 14% of the ore being made up of these elements. So, I thought, "There must be an explanation for this. There must be some reason why nobody has found these elements so far."

4. Two years later, this doctor of physics told me: "David, I can safely say that it is not any of the elements of the periodic table. Throughout my professional life, I have separated them all, the rare earth group, the actinide group, and also the man-made ones. I have worked with niobium, strontium, titanium and the other electronic materials. I have done a lot of studies for different companies, but there are four elements that I have never worked with, and they are among the six that you have brought me.

5. He then oxidised it again and obtained a red to brown oxide, which is the colour of rhodium dioxide. He then cooled it and put one third of the sample in a sealed flask. He then put the rest into a tube furnace, oxidised it again and reduced it by hydrogen. He then cooled the sample, removed it from the tube furnace and placed half of it in another sealed bottle. Finally, he put the remaining third back into the tube furnace and annealed it at 1400 degrees Celsius, and it turned into a snow-white powder.

6. Then the physics doctor said to me: "David, this doesn't make sense. It contradicts everything I learned in college and graduate school.

7. So they said to me: "David, as far as we know, nobody knows of the existence of rhodium in this state. So if you can describe how it is made from a known commercial material, you can patent it. So he visited his patent lawyers in Washington, D.C., and in 1988 applied for patents in the United States and other countries on eleven elements in their orbitally rearranged mono- atomic state. This name came to us one day when we were travelling by plane: orbitally rearranged monoatomic elements. Up to that point we had discovered that the chemistry of the substance had changed, that it was completely inert and did not act like a metal, that it had no valence electrons available for chemical bonding and that the configuration of its nucleus had changed. We still didn't fully understand it, but we were sure of all this. I then sent the substance to the US patent department and filed eleven other patents on some very interesting phenomena. If you take a gram of gold, rhodium or iridium and you transform them by a disaggregation process into their monoatomic form, the last product you get before you convert them into a pure monoatomic element is hydrogen auride, hydrogen rhodium or hydrogen iridide...

8. Then, when we anneal these substances and extract a proton, they take on a snow-white colour. All these elements in their pure monoatomic form have this colour. They look like the flour that women use for cooking, they do not look like metals.

9. This is not at all as it should be, but it is. The most incredible thing about this substance is that it is very difficult to weigh. We took its weight over and over again so that we could indicate it in the patent application, because they are very meticulous in this department, but we couldn't get conclusive results. It kept getting heavier and heavier and we couldn't find out its true weight.

10. After nine or ten months of computer analysis, day and night, week after week, month after month, we discovered that when the substance turns snow white, it retains only 56% of its initial weight. This is really pre-occupancy. So we ask ourselves: "Where has the mass gone? Why can't it be weighed? After annealing the substance over and over again, it could weigh less than the container it was in, which is less than nothing, or three or four hundred times its initial weight, depending on whether we heated or cooled it. The machine can be checked with standard magnetic materials which, depending on the temperature to which they are subjected, gain or lose magnetism. In this way, it is possible to check whether the heating coil emits any magnetic field that could affect the weight of the sample. Although we did the tests and could not



When you put this substance in the machine and turn it into a white powder, it retains only 56% of its initial weight. However, if you put this white powder on a piece of quartz and heat them both until they melt, the powder turns black and regains its weight. This makes no sense, it is impossible, but it is the case.

11. The internal temperature of a single atom is almost absolute zero. This temperature is not related to the temperature of the environment in which the metal is located. What we were doing was heating and cooling a monoatomic system, which emitted energy. We had programmed the machine to analyse the substance with a differential thermometer and found that it emitted more heat than we were providing by heating it. This data is also shown on a graph. In reality, by heating the substance, we were actually cooling the atoms because their internal temperature is not related to the external temperature. The only way an element can retain energy is through chemical or crystalline bonds, neither of which is possible in a monoatomic system. We therefore applied for eleven new patents, this time on the superconducting state of monoatomic elements in the high-spin state.

12. This state only occurs in monoatomic form. When elements are in this state, they do not want to become metals again, their atoms reject each other. They cannot become metals until the spin of the nucleus of their atoms returns to its normal state. You see, even though I was just a dirty farmer, I had to learn physics, chemistry and superconductivity. And then, to make my life even more complicated, my uncle showed me a book and said, "David, read this book, I think you'll like it. It was called *The Alchemist's Secrets* and it was part of the *Time-Life* series, and I said, "What are you talking about, Caleb? I don't need to read this book, it's about alchemy and the occult. But he insisted, "David, you have to read this book. It talks about a white powder of gold". Oh...! So I began to read the book. It says that the philosopher's stone is a white powder of gold that contains the light of life. So, we took several calf and pig brains, and we did a destruction of the organic material and a metal analysis, and we found out that more than 5% of the dry matter weight of the calf and pig brains were rhodium and iridium in the high-spin state. And nobody in the medical field knows this. Tomorrow I will show you the papers in which the U.S. Naval Research Facility confirms that superconductivity is the vehicle of communication between the cells of our body, even if they don't know where it comes from. It's as if there is a hidden atom and nobody knows where it is (laughter from the audience). No one can detect it, just like the elements I have discovered. If the philosopher's stone was the white gold dust, I had to find out if it worked. Did it really have the properties attributed to it? It is said that it not only cures all diseases known to man, but it can also change our nature and make us into different people.

**13.** I think most of you can understand what the white gold dust is and why it is here, but the people on the street can't understand it, it's like you're talking to them in another language. Most likely they will say, "What is that man saying? He must be out of his mind. All I can tell you is that it seems that this subject is protected. So I ask you in front of the cameras, please do not make copies of the tapes, OK? Well, back to the alchemical substance. When I became interested in alchemy, since white gold dust is supposed to be an alchemical substance, I read all kinds of books, and the first thing I found was that white gold dust is related to the priesthood of Melchizedek. So I went to visit Rabbi Plotkin, one of the most learned men in Arizona, at Temple Beth Israel in Phoenix, and I asked him, "Rabbi, have you ever heard of white gold dust," and he said, "Oh, yes, Mr. Hudson, but as far as I know, no one has known how to make it since the destruction of the first temple. He also said, "White gold dust is magic. It can be used to make white magic or black magic".

**14.** And when you find out what the white gold dust is, you begin to understand these words. So, as I continued my historical research, I discovered that this dust is related to the ancient inhabitants of the Tigris and Euphrates valley. They said that they had received it from the gods. It is always depicted in writings as a triangular stone twice as high as it is wide, like an elongated pyramid. I think Zecharia Sitchin refers to it as the azinder stone. And all his sacred texts always began with this symbol. Precisely, in the ancient Egyptian texts, this dust is called "what is this?", and in the Ani papyri found in the tomb of Pharaoh Pepi II of the ancient Egyptian empire, it says: "I am purified from all imperfections, what is this? I ascend like the golden falcon of Horus, what is this? I approach the immortals without dying, what is this? I stand before the throne of my father, what is this?" and he goes on in this way, page after page, describing the powers that are acquired in the process of ascension, but he stops again and again to ask the same question: "What is this? This was written 2,800 or 2,900 years B.C., and they always ask the same question, "What is this?". When I looked in a Hebrew dictionary, I found that the Hebrew word for "What is this?" is Ma-Na. Manna means 'What is this'. And then I understood that the Hebrews, who lived in Egypt for generations, were the artisans, the metalworkers. And then they left Egypt and took the knowledge with them.

**15.** Remember that the Bible says that the Hebrews, on leaving Egypt, encountered the Amalekites in the Sinai peninsula and that Moses wanted to fight them, but the Hebrew people said: "This is a bloodthirsty tribe, there are hundreds of thousands of them, we don't want to fight them". And so they avoided the confrontation. Well, Velikovsky discovered that at that time, they were suffering from a plague in Egypt and that there were also plagues in the Tigris and Euphrates valley, and that the tribe dominated by the Egyptians had a plague in the Tigris and Euphrates valley.

The Amalekites had come out of the valley of the Tigris and Euphrates at the same time as the Hebrews were coming out of Egypt. And that they crossed at Sinai, the Hebrews going eastward, and the Amalekites westward. When the latter arrived in Egypt, they found neither the Pharaoh nor his army, because the Arabs had exterminated the population and plundered everything. They only respected the lower castes and turned them into slaves, but killed the rest. They destroyed the temples and civilisation of Egypt's ancient empire. By the time they realised what they had done, it was too late and the knowledge was lost. The only ones who knew how to make the white gold dust from then on were the Hebrews, who were in the Sinai peninsula. Then, in ancient Egypt they began to do the ceremonies of the opening of the mouth and mummifying their leaders, hoping that this knowledge would return and the leaders would be resurrected, but it had been lost. Therefore, if you study the ancient empire of Egypt, you will find that the body of a pharaoh or a high priest belonging to this empire has never been found. Never. And they claimed in their texts that they did not die, that they ascended the ladder to heaven. And if you read about what they did and where they went, you will find that it coincides with the descriptions of the inhabitants of the Tigris and Euphrates valley, who ascended the ladder to heaven. The latter mention an island called Bahrain, just off the Sinai peninsula.

16. Now let's go back to the Hebrews who had come out of Egypt. All the Egyptians who knew how to make the white gold dust had been killed and there was no way to resurrect them. However, the Hebrews had this knowledge, and Moses commanded Bezaleel, the blacksmith, to prepare the what is this, the manna, or the bread of the presence of God, as it was also known in the ancient empire of Egypt, where it was also called the golden tear from the eye of Horus, that which comes out of the mouth of the Creator, that is, his saliva, and also the semen of the Father in heaven. When the white gold dust is mixed with water, it forms a gelatinous suspension which, as a farmer I can testify, looks like the semen used to inseminate animals. Yes, that would be a good description if I had to explain to someone what it looks like. This is the foundation of all the religions of the world. How many times have we heard: "Wash yourself, purify yourself, prepare yourself as a bride in the bridal chamber for the coming of the Father"? What we are never told is that in the bridal chamber you are inseminated with the semen of the Father in heaven. And this happens during a forty-day fast, called the Egyptian rite of passage. They fasted for nine days to cleanse the digestive tract and then took the semen of the Father in heaven for the next thirty days. The latter was also called the bread of life, and was mixed with water to form what they called the living water.

17. And the Bible says that on the top of Mount Sinai there was fire and smoke. It was as if there was a forge there. We must remember that Moses had been in the area of Sinai before, where there were copper mines. In fact, I think there was a forge at

Mount Sinai, because at 1,160 degrees, the white gold dust melts into a crystal as clear as a window pane. However, it is pure gold, not a gold computer, but pure gold. You can put it in a mortar and pestle and grind it back to powder, but it looks exactly like a crystal. One of the special features of gold, compared to other elements, is that it can be purified by distillation. At 450 degrees, gold disintegrates and turns into a gas, and can be recondensed and collected back into powder form. You can therefore purify it again and again by repeating the distillation, until you get a very pure substance. This substance is called white dew, white condensate, white dove or is represented as a white feather in alchemical texts because it can be purified like any volatile substance.

**18.** What happened before the first temple was destroyed? We all know that Solomon had impregnated a woman who had come from Egypt and was actually the Pharaoh. What was her name, Hatshepsut? She was the Pharaoh of Egypt, who came to Solomon's temple and got pregnant, and then went back to Egypt and gave birth to a son whose name was Menelik. He returned to Jerusalem when he was twenty-one years old so that Solomon would recognise him as his son. And Solomon, of course, recognised him, but the Levites, the high priests, did not because he was of mixed race. After having cultivated racial purity for so long, this half-breed appeared as Solomon's firstborn, destined to be the king of Jerusalem. Then the Levites said to Solomon, "You must banish your son. And he, in his infinite wisdom, replied, "All right, but if I do so, you Levites must also banish your first-born". And so the first-born of the Levites departed with Menelik, and took the Ark of the Covenant with them.

**19.** And that is where the Ark of the Covenant went, to Egypt. When the Hebrews discovered that the Ark of the covenant was missing, they realised that the men who had taken it were the ones who had the authority to take care of it by right of blood. They were the firstborn of the Levites and the king, and when they were weeded out, they took the Ark of the covenant. Today, the Hebrews do not wish to remember this event, because due to their ignorance they lost the Ark of the Covenant. And the priests of Aaron and the rabbis do not want to talk about the departure of the high priests from Jerusalem, but they went to Egypt. The Ark of the Covenant was kept in Egypt, on the island of Elephantine, where they built an exact duplicate of Solomon's temple, and you can read this in Graham Hancock's book *The Seal and the Sign*. This information is correct, as archaeologists have excavated on the island of Elephantine and found ruins with the exact dimensions of Solomon's temple, the foundations and the place where the Ark of the Covenant was kept. In the temple of Luxor they recorded the booty that Thutmose II obtained when he became pharaoh and plundered Solomon's temple, and the list did not include the Ark of the Covenant because they already had it. In this list, the gold objects are listed first,

then the silver ones and finally the copper ones. Among the gold ones is this elongated pyramid which represents the bread of the presence of God. It is the same symbol I told you about earlier, which always appears in the sacred ceremony, with the king offering the bread, the white bread to the symbol of the Ark of the Covenant, with black Anubis sitting on it. Anubis represents the digestive tract and the king makes this offering to the keeper of the secret, that is, he offers the white gold dust to the digestive tract and the process of transformation begins.

**20.** So what are the effects? I am not a doctor and I cannot practise medicine. Any product that is administered to a person with the aim of curing a disease is a medicine. Therefore, I cannot tell you in front of the cameras what research has been done with it, what the doctors who have prescribed it have discovered, but I can tell you that with a dose of 2 mg. a day it has cured the Karposi Sarcoma of AIDS patients. Considering that there are 32,000 mg. in an ounce, 2 mg. is a very small amount, and it can cure Karposi's Sarcoma. I can tell you that just by injecting 2 mg. into a person, their white blood cells can increase in two hours from 2,500 to 6,500. I can tell you that patients with advanced cancer have taken it orally and after forty-five days the cancer had completely disappeared. I cannot give any more details. I will talk about it when the cameras stop rolling. I am not a doctor. My aim is not to cure diseases, but I wanted to see if it works. It has been used against Lou Gehrig's disease, against arthritis and other diseases, and the results are favourable. But its real purpose is not to act as medicine.

**21.** The function of this substance is to raise the consciousness of humanity. If there are people who cannot understand it, I feel sorry for them, for that is its real purpose. Therefore, we have administered it in high doses to people who do not suffer from any disease. We didn't know what the effects would be. So the first man who took it fasted intensively for forty-two days. For the first nine days he drank only water, and on the tenth day he started taking 500 mg of this substance daily. This was not gold, but rhodium and iridium. The reason for choosing these elements is that they are naturally in our body. They are in Aloe Vera gel, in Ace Mannan, in Man Aloe, in carrot juice and grape juice, in grape seed extract, in elm bark and in many other places. So it is something natural, it is not a chemical composition, it is not a drug. It is a basic element and we can take it just like an iron pill. The difference is that through the atoms of this substance flows the light of life in our body. The Egyptians used to say: "You must nourish your physical body so that it will grow and perform its functions. If you don't, you will be weak and may even die. They also said that we have a body of light, and we must nourish it as we do the physical body. The reason we don't feed it is because we don't know what to feed it with. The Egyptian rite of passage was to take 500 mg of this substance daily for thirty days, and we wanted to know the results. After taking it for five or

six days, this man began to hear a very high-frequency sound, which grew louder and louder each day. When the fast was over, he said it was as if there were loudspeakers inside his brain, like a roar. It is the same sound that is said to be found and heard when meditating, although meditators do not usually hear it in daily life. Yet this sound was roaring in this man's head day and night, roaring while he was talking on the phone or while he was working. So, I asked him, "Is it annoying, is it an irritating sound," and he replied, "Not at all. It is like nectar because it does not enter through the ears, but originates inside the brain. This is difficult for me to understand. It is probably difficult for anyone to understand. He said to me, "David, it is like nectar. You want to be carried away by this sound and forget everything else. At the end of the forty-two-day fast, he went on a cleansing regimen to eliminate the toxins accumulated in his body and went back to eating meat and vegetables normally. He assumed that this sound would diminish until it disappeared, but it did not. The sound continued to increase in volume. After sixty days he began to have dreams, visions and revelations. What I am going to tell you now may seem strange, but beings of light began to visit this man and give him teachings. They never speak, but communicate with him by telepathy. And hoping not to offend anyone, he is also visited by a woman and they have sexual relations.

**22.** I couldn't understand this until I read some ancient Vedic texts in which 2,000 years BC talked about having sex with angels. After seven months he started having orgasms. All of us here are adults, so I'm going to explain it to you. He doesn't have an erection, he doesn't ejaculate, but he has orgasms. When I asked him: "Is it nice?", he replied: "It's like the real thing". At one point he was having seven or eight a day. He also said, "David, the sound seems to originate about eight inches above my head and goes down to my brain. It's like a band around my head and it sounds inside my head. I can feel the vibration all over my body". The orgasms started after seven months, became more and more frequent, and it's something she can't control, it just happens. Now she usually sleeps an hour and a half or two hours a day, she doesn't need to sleep seven or eight hours a day like most of us. One night, at four o'clock in the morning, she decided to let herself have this orgasm to see what would happen. She told me that it originated in her pelvis, and she let it build up, and then she felt it go up to her stomach, then to her chest, then to her head, and she said, "My whole body was wrapped up in this orgasm. I felt hot. I think if someone had touched me at that moment, they would have been burned. Then, suddenly, a column of energy came out above my head.

**23.** OK? This is all about the hu sound. Also, in this book it is stated that the energy is generated in the pelvis, rises and rises until it reaches the head, and envelops the whole body. Finally, it looks as if a column of light is coming out of the head, and I think the word used to describe this phenomenon is kundali-

ni. Now, this man can cut a deck of cards and guess the number and suit of the card underneath, and he is always right. He also knows if he is going to receive any visitors the next day and what they are going to talk about. She says she feels a total union with all living beings, animals and humans. According to *The Secrets of the Golden Flowers*, after ten lunar months or, as the Egyptians claimed, nine solar months, you become a being of light. It is like breaking the shell of the cosmic egg and emerging as a being of light, able to levitate and appear in two places at the same time. You can disappear here and appear anywhere else.

**24.** This is all rather strange, unless you think that this person has become a superconductor, in which case he could levitate and walk on water. Tomorrow I will show you some papers written by Harold Puthoff, from Austin, Texas, who has worked for the government on telepathy and mental communication projects, and is now researching levitation, time travel, and so on. He has published papers developing Sakharov's theory of gravity, according to which gravity is not a gravitational field. In reality, gravity is a reaction of matter, protons, neutrons and electrons, with the zero point or energy of the vacuum. What we experience as gravity is nothing more than the reaction of matter with the zero point of energy. There is no gravitational field per se. With his mathematical calculations, Puthoff shows that when matter is connected in two dimensions through a resonance, it stops interacting in three dimensions and only in two, thanks to what he calls jitterbug motion, and then it loses four ninths of its gravitational weight, i.e. it only weighs 56% of its initial weight. As you remember, this is exactly what happened with our substance, which weighed 56% or five-ninths of its initial weight. This shows that the substance is connected through a resonance, i.e. it is a quantum oscillator, resonating in two dimensions, which exactly fits the definition of a superconductor.

**25.** When I spoke to Harold Puthoff, he said, "David, do you know what this means? If you can control gravity, you control space-time. So these atoms are bending space-time to weigh five-ninths of their initial weight. He also told me: "There have been theories published in journals about the possibility of travelling faster than the speed of light. But to be able to do this, you need to have what is called exotic matter, i.e. matter that does not have a gravitational attraction". Did you know that iridium at 70 degrees Fahrenheit has no gravitational attraction, and that this temperature is slightly lower than that of our body? Therefore, we can take this substance until our light body envelops our physical body and we become light beings. From that moment on, our physical body will no longer control our light body, that is, our light body will control our physical body. Therefore, we will be able to travel immediately to any place we wish, not only in the form of a

spiritual, but also physical. In the Bible this is called ecstasy. It says: "Two people will be ploughing the land and suddenly one of them will have disappeared. Two people will be lying in bed, and suddenly one of them will have disappeared". There will be a physical disappearance from the place where you are. In Revelation it says:

"To the one who overcomes I will give the hidden manna and a white stone, and on the stone I will write a new name, known only to the one who receives it" [Revelation 2:17]. You will not be the same person as before you took the substance.

**26.** It actually says that you will have a new name and that you will be a different person. When you are filled with the spirit, with the chrism, you are not the same person as before. All the DNA that biologists don't know what it is for has a function, but we don't use it. At the moment we only use ten percent of our brain, what is the remaining ninety percent for? Do we have an evolved brain not to use it? It seems as if in ancient times we would have used the whole brain and DNA, and we would have been a different person. This is difficult to understand on a philosophical level, isn't it?

**27.** If this is not enough for you, I will tell you that I have discovered that the name of the golden tree of life is ORME, ormus or ormes. And the name of my patent is Orbitally Rranged Monatomic Elements. In the book of Isaiah it says that in the future, a descendant of David's lineage also named David... my cousin, bless her, joined the Mormon church and they did her family tree, and my great-great grandmother's grandmother was Hanna de Guise, daughter of Christopher de Guise, brother of Charles or Claude de Guise, who appears in the book Sacred Blood, Sacred Chalice. Nostradamus worked with the de Guise family and prophesied that in 1999 the hidden gold would be discovered by science. This prophecy is very precise, with very accurate dates. And the descendant of this family, the future David, will plant the golden tree of life.

**28.** As you can imagine, I knew nothing about this when I filed my patent. Then, when I realised what the white gold powder is, its effects and its purpose, I realised that I cannot make money out of it. My job is to inform those who are ready about the development of the research and when it will be available. I cannot sell it, although I will ask for donations to cover the production costs, as it must be available to those who are ready.

**29.** This substance is not the answer, but it is the key that unlocks the doors of knowledge. We no longer have to die to meet the angels, to experience what those who have died and come back to life describe, that incredible feeling of union.

**30.** When you realise that superconductors don't need to be in contact...



Well, back to the science. If you want electricity to flow between two wires, they have to be in contact, but superconductors can be kept at a distance and, as long as their resonances are in harmony and their Meissner fields touch, it's as if they are joined. Because what flows through them is light and they act as one superconductor. Therefore, when you become a perfect super-conductor and your partner is also a perfect super-conductor, your heart and mind become one. Then you know everything about her and perfect telepathy takes place.

**31.** What effects does it have on the body? It corrects the DNA. Thanks to a process similar to that of a denaturing solution, the DNA relaxes and recombines correctly. It can therefore cure diseases caused by DNA mismatches. However, it should not be taken just to cure diseases, but for philosophical reasons. The purpose should be to raise the consciousness of mankind. If diseases are cured during this process, great. Tomorrow I will show you some slides about the history of alchemy and the philosopher's stone, and I will give you the title of several books related to this subject. We will extract some quotes from these books and study them, and I will also explain the scientific basics.

**32.** I was an ultra-conservative, right-wing person, a follower of John Birch, who believed in the free market system, given the nature of man. I was selfish and greedy, tempted by money and wealth, but this substance changes people's nature, and what we normally value ceases to matter. Then, you no longer need to eat because you can feed from the fields of resonance in the universe. All you need is water. When you no longer need energy, you can travel anywhere you want just by thinking of that place, and suddenly be there. You can live 800 or 1,000 years with a perfect body whose cells are corrected. And then your metabolism speeds up by 45 or 50 percent and you get back to the same state you were in when you were a teenager and you can stay in this state. These are the effects that the substance produces.

### **Comments on this article**

#### **demian**

Now I understand about the subject of the kalas and about the subject of vegetarian nutrition in its importance for Parapsychology. It lies in this rare substance called alchemical gold. Question: On which website did you find this text, because I am very interested in this subject and I am planning to put it into practice, not exactly as it is here because it is impossible for me, but I am planning to apply it immediately in the use of the kalas and vegetarian nutrition and also to incorporate what this author explains as far as possible.

**Daniel Marchese**

It's on Google. Search for David Hudson. Hudson rediscovered the true Philosopher's Stone from ancient Egypt and India. The real way to prepare it was lost in Egypt and since then people have been trying to find similar substances that produce the same results: pranayama, mushrooms, mercury, etc. Remember that regardless of that, in this age the alchemical ways are four, and all four form Tantric Gnosis AND Alchemy: sex, plant drugs, mineral drugs, prana- yama, etc. Any one of these ways, together or separately, is appropriate. Appropriate for liberating oneself and attacking the demiurge and his work. And I say appropriate, but for an awakened Gnostic, because for a neophyte who plays with them, these techniques can directly deposit him in the loving hands of the loathsome monster who created this universe and the idiotic animal that inhabits it.

### **Seba Resqui**

The only original and authentic thing is David Hudson's writings and research. I am talking about his writings, not about him as a person. If Hudson does not possess the Gnosis, he is in the hands of the demiurge, but it is the alchemical gold that matters, not who made it. That gold serves both for good and evil, both to liberate the Spirit and to merge with the demiurge. It is one of the four ways into which true alchemy is divided, which is exclusively at the service of the liberation of the Spirit. Of Laurence Gardner we know that he is English and that he is a Freemason, so we know all we need to know about him. He was inspired by Hudson's writings, he did not invent anything on his own. The same goes for Peter Moon, he started talking about alchemical gold after reading Hudson, he has little or nothing original about it. Besides, he is crazy paranoid. But what matters is the knowledge, the message, the recipe, the Gnosis. The authors do not matter. Those of us who are awake know how to discriminate very well every piece of information that comes to us.

### **sun Black**

Congratulations! ... this is the only one (that I know so far) that exposes secrets and techniques of the ancient and universal Alchemy .... a pleasure to learn with you!!! courage, valour and honour in these crucial times of the kali yuga!

### **Norberto Aguirre M.**

Some time ago I set myself this plan and this order: to begin with "The Pro-Hibida Religion" as an introduction to the subject, to continue with Belicena Villca and then with the Fundamentals of Hyperborean Wisdom. In Belicena I discovered that each page contains between 8 and 16 extraordinary keys to awakening. This reading produced many important changes in me. Once I read Belicenna non-stop for more than three hours and I was in a state of madness and fear. Since then I read and reread it more slowly. In one part of the reading of the Foundations, when the author goes deeper and deeper into the mind of the demiurge, and how he thinks and reasons and what the demiurge intends, I had a very strong panic attack that made me stop reading for a few days, I was so shocked. There is something very

great in those writings. The Forbidden Religion was useful to me so that Luis Felipe Moyano did not catch me so unawares, but still these readings produced horror in one part of myself, and great pleasure and satisfaction in others. If I had not uncovered these works my life would have continued in a mediocre and wasted way.

### **Lucas**

Idem to Norberto.

Nimrod's writings have that "thing" that makes you change your life, suddenly, and everything you took for granted or clarified and what you didn't, all fits together.

And as for the alchemical gold, I don't think I can get it. I think strategic opposition might be the most appropriate, though, is there a pontiff?

Well, there is always another way.

Regards to the Admin

### **Zetuac**

It seems to me that this describes more how the alchemical dust awakens kundalini to dominate you. This is the exact opposite of what Nimrod teaches, as the Hyperborean hates and repudiates matter, not wanting it to "levitate" or "travel" in time. Truth is about rediscovering the spiritual Face to see it with the Infinite Self.

Since when do we want to be "superman" and live like people with abilities? Wake up, what we are fighting here is the prison we live in and we have to leave it, not control it.

The only thing I agree with is the explanation of the Tantric Way, but all this about using matter to our advantage to become superheroes? it doesn't seem right to me.

The idea is to know who we were, and how we got chained together.

Greetings to the administrator, and may he correct me if I am truly wrong. But these articles are more relevant to the subject matter, and promote certain archetypes to be mobilised on the individual who reads them (those who read Nimrod will realise how influential they are).

### **Ruben Machen**

Of course kundalini wants to dominate you, but you will have to dominate her, that is to disarm and defeat the demiurge, to put her on the run and harness those powers. The spirit is not interested in circus games or comic book superheroes. The powers are to destroy matter, because the spirit hates matter and the damned god who created matter. The same shit created by the demiurge is used for liberation: matter, sex, etc. After so much slavery and suffering, the liberated spirit is not going to leave the world of the demiurge just like that. Before returning to his own world, he will help the other imprisoned spirits to free themselves, and he will try to destroy matter and the demiurge. He will do the GREATEST possible harm to the demiurge and his creation, and then he will return to his Eternal World.



## **Alchemical Gold: Fragments by Peter Moon**

*Taken from "The Black Sun", by Peter Moon.*

1. I found several records of such a substance in different writings. That was the substance that the Nazis were extracting in Tibet.
2. The secrets of white gold or Occultum was an important part of what the Nazis were looking for when they invaded all the Masonic temples in Germany and acquired every bit of information that Freemasonry could possess... No information was revealed about this high level Masonic activity and what it really meant in terms of alchemy.
3. The Occultum, Latin for occult, acts as a superconductor between matter and the life force. It is the way to influence matter to allow, under the right circumstances, to consciously penetrate the atoms.
4. The Egyptians were famous for their metallurgy and the transmutation of metals.
5. It is interesting to note the side effect manifested with regard to the consumption of Occultum and the physical and spiritual transformation related to it. The substance turns the skin blue.
6. Oral tradition from the Aryan race describes stories about blue-skinned gods. The god Krishna was described as having blue skin by these Aryans who identified him with their own lineage.
7. The mummies were crushed and ingested for the chemical constituents they possessed. I am referring specifically to the Occultum. The first objective Napoleon set himself as soon as he came to power was the conquest of Egypt. After defeating the local Islamic government, he entered the King's Chamber of the Great Pyramid, on the 12th of August, and asked to be left alone. This is in the history books. What happened in the King's Chamber on August 12 is still a mystery, but we know that it affected him deeply. He always refused to talk about it. On his deathbed, he almost said it, but then refused to do so and just said to the person next to him, "You would never believe me.
8. Napoleon experimented with the use of Occultum in the Great Pyramid. Although we do not have historical proof, it is known that this substance was ingested by initiates inside the King's Chamber. It is not really important to prove that Napoleon

used Occultum, but he could not have been ignorant of that. At that time crushed mummies were being consumed by the Occultum they possessed, for at least 400 years. Around the year 1400 the Latin word "mummia" began to appear in English writings. Mummia actually means "mummy powder" whose use began to be popular from about 1200 as a medicinal powder to cure all diseases.

### **Comments on this article**

#### **Daniel Marchese**

The Nazis searched for the alchemical gold dust in Egypt and Tibet. Mussolini searched in Ethiopia for the Ark of the Covenant, as members of the SS told him it might be there, and inside it the alchemical gold, the "manna", the "bread of presence". An Argentinian who always travelled to Egypt gave a course on parapsychology and alchemy, and claimed to have found mineral natron near Alexandria, and vegetable natron in the Cairo Museum. In the Cairo market there was natron also, like the one in Alexandria. This product is not very valuable, it is only useful in mummification. He told us that inside the granite ark inside the Pyramid of Cheops there might be remains of the real alchemical gold, the real mflkz.

#### **Juan Carlos**

Dear webmaster, the authors of these fragments (Moon, Hudson, Gardner) sound Anglo-Saxon to me, so I reserve my opinion on what they say. They seem to me to do a job of "intoxication" or "disinformation" on a very regular basis. One would have to know a lot about the subject to distinguish. However, as a guideline, it is worthwhile. Greetings.

## **Rosicrucians are in the service of Satan**

*By Mario Ignacio Garcia Vives*

### **Role of religions in history**

The Templars and the Rosicrucians are the forefathers of Freemasonry. See that in serious history books. That is why the Templar and Rosicrucian degrees are in Masonic rituals.

For 2,600 years, efforts have been made to find or invent a religion for the consumption of the non-Jews or goim. An inferior religion to unify them and keep them controlled and uninformed. First came the Noahide precepts, or noachites ("A Jew needs to keep 613 precepts to be saved, and the non-Jew needs to keep only seven").

Those seven Noachite precepts were useful, but not enough. They then invented Christianity, the gospels, and the Jewish messiah son of Jehovah. This religion seemed to serve the plans of the demiurge and his synarchic elite perfectly well. Christianity could keep the goim unified and meek (like lambs), make them "behave themselves" and love their enemies (so that their enemies could reign over them). Since the only thing the demiurge and his servants can do is to plagiarise things, they took the figure of Kristos Lucifer, the Envoy of the Unknowable, for the invention of the character Christ Jesus, the envoy of Jehovah. Besides plagiarising, the demiurge and his servants like to confuse their slaves, to keep them asleep and subdue them better. Christianity is the first great proof of this.

With Christianity, goim mankind learned all about Jehovah, his precepts and his chosen people, and learned to admire and respect all that. But the Christian sect was born as a reaction against the Pharisee sect, and that was its Achilles heel. When the Pharisees took total power over the Jewish people, after the destruction of the Second Temple, Christianity could be a danger to the new Pharisaic Judaism. What was appropriate for the Torah was now the enemy of the Talmud. For this reason, several centuries later, Christianity began to be eliminated and a religion more in keeping with the Talmud and better suited to Judaic and dominate the goim began to be sought.

Then came the next experiment: the Templars. But they were too Judaic and were exterminated. The next experiment was the Rosicrucian religion, more Christianised, with its Jehovah, its Lucifer and its Christ as well. We have already spoken of it. It had a certain success and produced a certain amount of expectation throughout Europe. Then, the ground being prepared by the Rosicrucians, a few years later the Masonic religion appeared publicly, destined to have an enormous success in the history of the world.

world, gradually displacing Christianity.

Freemasonry has its God, Jehovah, and a secretary: The Great Architect of the Universe. Jehovah is the Creator God, and he is the God of the Jews. The Great Architect is not a creator, for no architect creates anything. He is an inferior official, of lower rank. He only orders and builds things with elements created by Jehovah. This inferior official is well suited to be the God of the Goim, leaving Jehovah only for the Jews, his chosen people.

While Freemasonry failed as a religion destined to win the hearts of the goim, on a political level it was an unqualified success, overthrowing Christianity as a political power and taking another step in the gradual Judaisation of humanity, better preparing it for the coming of the Messiah and his World Government.

Once the Masonic system had triumphed in all the countries of the world, the synarchy took another step: it invented the Marxist religion. This new religion lacks nothing. It has its prophet (Karl Marx), its Book (Das Kapital), its political system (the dictatorship of the "proletariat"), its morals, its precepts, its Promised Land, its hell, its paradise, and so on.

Marxism reserves for the goim only atheism ("The goim are like animals, if the previous gods and messiahs were not to their liking, then let us impose atheism on them, animals do not need religion to be good slaves").

From Judaisation by the Torah came Judaisation by the Talmud. It was a complete success for the demiurge and his acolytes. In 2,600 years of work they achieved almost total power over mankind. Their success has been achieved for these reasons: 1) They have the absolute help of Jehovah, the lower demiurge. 2) Man is asleep and does not know it. He is a slave and does not know it. He does not know who he is, nor why he is here in this world, nor what he can do to free himself. 3) 24 hours a day man is ferociously confused by the media and by his environment, which makes him more and more asleep and more and more insane. With such a man, how could the demiurge not triumph?

### **The Rosicrucian religion**

Like all religions of the demiurge, this religion is based on plagiarism and seeks to confuse, so that no one can find the Truth.

When through supreme efforts the True Gnosis began to enter the world of the demiurge, the demiurge and his servants hastened to try to age and confuse it.



Just as Christianity plagiarised the Unknowable and his Envoy Lucifer, turning them into Jehovah-One-God and his Envoy Jesus. Just as the Unknowable's Kristos Lucifer was transformed into the Christ Jesus of the demiurge Jehovah, so the Rosicrucians later tried to do. It was easy for them, for the inventors of Christianity are the same inventors of all other demiurgic religions, the Rosicrucian religion among them.

True Gnosis knows that the true world is one and nothing but one. Although after the appearance of the demiurge and his creation there is no longer one world but two: the True and the false. And likewise two gods: the True and the false. All that is True is eternal, and all that is false is ephemeral. The reason why the Unknowable allowed this is a mystery, and this mystery it is useless to try to know, for embodied in the body and soul it is not possible for anyone to know it. This knowledge is known only to the Spirit freed from the prison of the soul. It is a useless waste of time to meditate on these mysteries. All that is given to the clay man to know is in the legacy of Nimrod of Rosario. Nothing more can the clay man know, neither before Nimrod nor after Nimrod. It is all there. It is useless to look elsewhere. Once that Gnosis is obtained, only Action remains.

The Rosicrucians saw that the True Gnosis was dangerous, so they tried to alter it in order to sow confusion and mislead the unwary. They accepted the existence of the two entities, the Unknowable and the demiurge, but both as equal entities: the Unknowable is not superior to the demiurge, and the demiurge is not an inferior and inept creator. Both are on the same level and must be kept in equilibrium, and who is to provide that equilibrium? Don't laugh now: Lucifer. Yes, Lucifer no longer belongs to the Unknowable Plane, he is now in the middle, between the Unknowable and the demiurge. Lucifer is no longer the fiery warrior sent by the Unknowable to awaken and liberate men and fight against Jehovah Satan. Now the figure of Lucifer has been lowered by the Rosicrucians, transforming him into an idiot, a servant-slave who spends his days balancing opposites.

Those of us who have awakened know at once where the plagiarisms and fallacies of the demiurge satan and his servants are to be found. That is why we denounce them, in order to hinder their plans and to stop them from continuing to ruin humanity. Let us make it clear that these servants are unfortunately convinced that they will occupy a place of importance close to the demiurge. What a surprise they are in for. They will learn too late how bad it is to make pacts with the Devil who created the world and man. Do not forget this instructive sentence: "When we achieve World Government, all Masons who are not Jews must die. That which will happen to them will be worse than what happened to them in the French Revolution and the Marxist Revolutions. But because they are blind, they will find out too late.

## **Behind the plagiarism there is always the demiurge**

It could not be otherwise, the demiurge is the First Plagiariser. To plagiarise is to copy without quoting. The demiurge tried to copy what he glimpsed from the Eternal Worlds, relying only on his memory and his hands as a sculptor and modeller. And that is why, because he is an inferior demon, he could only achieve this mammoth, this deficient, infernal and impure creation. But after copying, copying badly, he did not cite the source. He was jealous and ashamed to say so. He said nothing of the Unknowable or of the Eternal World. Moreover, he claimed to be the only "God" and the sole artificer of this ill-fated work of his. He also made man, and made him in his own image and likeness: a liar and a plagiarist. If you find this hard to believe, read the Bible, it's all about the demiurge and man. And the Rosicrucians are plagiarists too? Of course, it couldn't be otherwise, we have already seen some of their plagiarism.

And they are still doing so today. The Rosicrucian Rudolph Steiner, an agent of the demiurge, was always a plagiarist and sought to mislead, which is why he had to cowardly flee from Germany like a devil in the devil, saving his life by a miracle, since he was not an important enemy.

The present-day Rosicrucians continue the Great Fraud of plagiarism and confusion, but they also deal with minor plagiarism:

On the Internet I found a site entitled "The Luciferian temptation today". We will use it as an example.

The author of the article describes a synthesis of what Rosicrucianism is, something I have already considered above. But when he decides to make a synthesis of Gnosis, he finds no better way to do it than by copying whole chunks of Nimrod of Rosario and Herrou Aragon without quoting them. For those of us who know these books in detail, it is easy for us to know where everything was taken from. But they have been put there with the intention of contrasting them with Rosicrucian ideas, in the belief that the unwary reader will say "Oh, how good Rosicrucianism is, it is better than the Primordial Gnosis, how extraordinary it is!

How deluded these Rosicrucians are! But well, that's how they are, incorrigible. Let's not give them too much importance, there are more skilful and dangerous synarchs than them. Of course, the author puts their names and surnames everywhere, at the beginning and at the end, lest someone should think of plagiarising them!

That a demiurgic synarch commits plagiarism of a different order is normal for him, nothing else could be expected of them. It does not worry us and does not bother us. We only warn the unwary so that they do not allow themselves to be

swindled. And so that they always know how to discriminate between what belongs to the demiurge and what belongs to the Unknowable. If Gnosis

Primordial produces horror in the demiurge, so how could it not produce horror in his servants!

### **Three serious and glaring errors**

1) Let each man's aim be to sacrifice himself in order "to become in his day a Divine and Spiritual Hierarchy, as a Tenth Hierarchy of Freedom and Compassion... if the divine plan succeeds...".

The aim is to be one day a member of the White Lodge, if he does not first merge with the demiurge, and so on until the next pralaya. What a fine, what an admirable aim!

2) "They (Primordial Gnosis) affirm that this practice is the only way to raise the Kundalini Serpent beyond the crown of the head and thus reach the Luciferic Nirvana...".

He is wrong. If kundalini reaches the crown of the head and exits through it, the warrior is lost, he has merged with the demiurge. It is really a matter of raising kundalini and sending it out on each side, at shoulder level. It can also be directed outwards in the form of a spiral, from shoulder height, surrounding the warrior on the outside of his body. Always without reaching the skull. In this way, the demiurge is defeated. With regard to "luciferic nirvana", it is a contrast. Nirvana is for the servants of the demiurge who wish to merge with him and "become one with him" (they wrongly assume that by being merged with the demiurge they will serve a remnant of their self and consciousness). For the warriors of the Unknowable the only desirable thing is kayvalya: the ultimate separation from the demiurge and his creation.

3) To this next string of nonsense with which the author ends his article we put it without comment below, so that each reader can judge for himself:

"We can therefore say that, through the Christ, Lucifer becomes the definitive bearer of the Light of the Christ, in the sense of the Christian occult phrase *Christus verus Luciferus*. And in that sense Lucifer is the spiritual being who enables us to perceive and understand the Christ, just as previously, through his sacrifice and the evolutionary delay voluntarily assumed by him, he was able to generate the physical light that enabled man to perceive the reality of creation. We can therefore affirm that Lucifer and his spiritual hosts did not fall by chance on this planet and in the work of the Creator and His evolutionary plan, but that their presence and their collaboration are a consubstantial part of it, and that eventually, aided by the human being, it will be illuminated by the spiritual light of the Christ, which will allow us to con-

The Creator, just as before, helped us to contemplate the result of His manifestation".

### **Final recommendation**

I close this article by warmly recommending Rosicrucianism to all who lack the Virile and Eternal Spirit, to all the effeminate who like the mean term and the lukewarm life, and to all who are horrified by Truth and choose to live deluded and wasting their time, thinking that after death the Satan Jehovah will give them a reward.

### **Comments on this article**

#### **Guillermo M.**

I would like to comment that Emilio Sáinz Ortega, a member of the Biosophical Society and editor-in-chief of the journal Biosophia, comes from the line of Rudolf Steiner, who was a master of the White Lodge and therefore a member of the Universal Synarchy.

In other words, in the monograph *La tentación luciferica en la actualidad* (it has about 14 pages), the only thing he does is to copy whole paragraphs from the different pages on hyperborean wisdom on the web, he copies Felipe, Herrou Aragon, Serrano, Samael A. Weor, etc., in order to capitalise on all of this in favour of his own "beliefs".

For him it is only the bearer of the light because the light is the Christ (Jesus, obviously) and as Samael says, who took it from R. Steiner, thanks to overcoming the temptation of Lucifer, one arrives at the inner Christ (which is once again another aspect of the demiurgic Christ). There are other mix-ups too with respect to Kaly and Lilith, but what is interesting to know is that it is another exponent of the enemies of the true Spirit, who arise everywhere in this time of the Kali Yuga to confuse the viryas.

A big hug

#### **angel moura**

we are treading similar paths, that of the search without knowing it or knowing them, urging with the same suspicions, that of a proactive organisation to confluence while preparing their opportunity with a quite old objective, invoking racism without denying .... the chosen race, therefore, unique.

#### **Norim Rad**

Dear Mario: Along with greetings, I congratulate you on your interesting article. As always, the enemy is skilled in designing traps to mislead us, detecting them and denouncing them is a way of waging war against the adversary.

I have two doubts that I would be grateful if you could clarify: one is about what you say about kundalini "not reaching the head and coming out from the shoulders". I know the FSH and the LRP of Prof. Herrou Aragon, and in neither of these great works is what you say about bending kundalini mentioned, nor the concept of kayvalya: the definitive separation with respect to the demiurge and his creation. I thank you sincerely in advance for your answers.

In the FSH there remains the great doubt about the destiny of the Kali woman when practising the Maithuna, does she really die physically? It is a great mystery that I have not yet been able to solve, I would be grateful if you know anything about it, kind regards.

VVV.

### **daniel marchese**

There I read that "monograph". In one place he refers to Nimrod de Rosario, Herrou Aragon, Ondargain, Serrano, etc. perhaps to guard against an accusation of plagiarism, but when he makes a synthesis of Gnostic thought he takes mixed bits and pieces from all these authors and presents the result as his own. I pity this clumsy man.

### **C. Carnevale**

It took the subhumans 2,600 years to dominate the world, and a few supermen ALMOST achieve it in 12. The subhumans have the facility to act on the demiurge's earth and under the auspices of the demiurge. The supermen have everything against them in this world: they come from Outside, they are strangers on this earth, in this world of matter and time. That is why the supermen strike in the only possible way, by blitzkrieg. In this inequality of conditions, compare and deduce what a subhuman chimpanzee and an eternal superman are.

### **Ruben Machen**

It seems that the Latin American rabble likes to wiggle their asses between Bolivar's Judeo-Semitism and Marx's Judeo-Communism. If they continue to be so confused, they will even be stripped of their land. And it is even possible that this loss will satisfy them. There is no better idiot than a beaten and contented cuckold.

### **Daniel Marchese**

And you Europeans spent centuries between Judaeo-Christianity and Judaeo-Masonry, until today. The masonic laws of the Europeans provoked waves of Muslims and Asians to overthrow Judaeo-Christianity and blacken Europe, as you can see today. For the synarchy can live better with a Muslim-Jewish Jew than with a Christian. You are going to lose Europe, for ever, because you are ignorant.

### **AK**

Ruben Machen and Daniel Marchese...How can it be that they discuss "what if Europe such and such?"

or "Latin America such and such"? They do not realise that they have a common cause and that is to wake up and free themselves. Evidently you have already awakened, well now get your bearings and free yourselves instead of arguing over trifles, for if a Mason reads this he laughs because his game is paying off. Stop arguing over nonsense and work together in the cause, which is one. Or do you think Europe and Latin America will survive the coming end times? The end of time is nothing more than an exchange of figurines between the creator and Kristos Lucifer: The Eternal Spirits will follow the Führer and will be just that...Eternal...and the others, who follow the creator, will be destroyed, devoured by him...So simple...so pathetic...There will be no more Europe or anything else, because there will only be the true World...Greetings.

**Daniel Marchese**

Thank you AK, this opinion of yours helped me a lot. Please I need to know how to orient myself. A clarification on that.

**Ruben Machen**

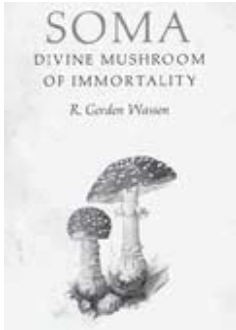
Norim, the Kali woman never dies, on the contrary, she is eternalised by the warrior and with the warrior after his triumph.

**O. Ghio**

We must never forget that one Superman of the Spirit is worth more than a million abject agents of the demiurge. We must never forget that A POWER GREATER THAN THAT OF THE DEMIURGE HAS ENTERED THE WORLD.

## Alchemical Mushroom: Fragments by R. Gordon Wasson

*Taken from the book "Soma: Divine Mushroom of Immortality".*



1. My candidate for the Soma identity is *Amanita muscaria*.
2. *Amanita muscaria* is unique among psychotropic plants in one of its properties: it is an intoxicant in Two Forms.

**First Form:** Taken directly, and by "directly" I mean eating the mushroom raw, or drinking its juice squeezed pure, or mixed with water, or with water and milk or curd, and perhaps barley in some form, or honey, or also mixed with herbs such as *Epilobium* sp.

**Second Form:** Drinking the urine of the person who has ingested the *Amanita muscaria* in the First Form.

3. Many names are applied to Soma in the Rig Veda, all of them metaphors for one or other of its aspects. In the passages where the drink receives the highest homage it is sometimes called *amrita*, similar to "ambrosia", the liquor of immortality.
4. For some years before his conversion to the Christian faith in 386 A.D., St. Augustine was a follower of Mani, although he never visited Iran. Immediately after his conversion, he wrote his attacks against the Manichaeans in which there is a rarely observed passage condemning them for eating mushrooms as well as other delicacies.
5. The Manichaeans had a victory when in 763 A.D. they succeeded in converting the Manichaeans to a new religion.



the Khan of the Uighurs, a powerful Mongol people. Much later, a Chinese official hostile to the Manichaeans, Lu Yu, wrote two reports on the activities and practices of Manichaean devotees in Fukien province. Among the bad habits he lists is the practice of eating certain mushrooms: "What they always eat is the red mushroom, hung hsün".

6. Lu Yu's second report, probably written in 1166 A.D. is also interesting: "The Manichaeans consider urine as a ritual water and use it for their ablutions".

7. In Viking times, from the 8th to the 10th century, there was a special category of Viking warriors known as Berserkers. Great and powerful men who fought on the battlefronts with a savage fury. That Berserker fury made them famous and feared. Today it prevails in certain Scandinavian circles that this Berserker fury was caused by Amanita muscaria.

8. The Tree of Life, the Pillar of the World, the Cosmic Tree, the Axis of the World, the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil, these are all variations derived from the birch and Amanita muscaria of the northern forests.

9. I consider Amanita muscaria to be the only one that really solves the Berserker mystery.

### **Comments on this article**

#### **john a.ayala h.**

I would like to know more books about the liberation of man, books that awaken our spirit, dormant on this earth, I can't find good readings on inter-net, or can't download them.

#### **Ruben Machen**

On this website you will find most of these data, keys and clues to achieve it.

## Alchemical Mushroom: Fragments of Clark Heinrich

*Taken from his book "Magic Mushrooms in Religion and Alchemy".*



1. In the Vedas a drug called Soma was drunk, but the plant from which Soma was made has been a mystery for over two thousand years. Now the true identity of Soma is known: the amanita muscaria mushroom.
2. Tantric rituals used a drink called panchamrita, the five nectares, which originally included Soma among the five. Amrita means non-death, and was synonymous with Soma, the drink that conferred immortality on the drinker.
3. Soma substitutes such as marijuana and the dangerous datura were employed only when Soma became unobtainable, and are used to this day among the tantric sects of the "left hand".
4. Yoga philosophy mentions plant drugs as a valid means of obtaining siddhis or supernatural powers.
5. If there is one god in the Vedic pantheon who could take the place of Soma, and thus of the amanita muscaria mushroom, it is Rudra, the wild and naked ascetic of the Himalayan pine forests.
6. Rudra's strange practices: his nudity, covering himself with ashes and his "left hand path" are a reference to secret tantric practices related to sex and drugs.

7. The urine of someone who is intoxicated with *Amanita muscaria* is saturated with the same drugs that the fungus possesses.

8. The list of qualities of the god Hanuman are the same as a description of the *amanita muscaria*.

9. In the Kali Yuga, says Shiva, no one has the time or the temperament for the long rituals of the Vedas and Brahmanas. People are dull and their memory is short, easier methods are required if salvation is to be won. The Tantras are said to contain the easiest and shortest methods... They are pleurably performed by men and women, food and wine are consumed, drugs are taken, and everyone is completely naked and has sex.

10. Tantra uses the world for the purpose of transcending the world.

11. It is also traditional to consume a drink called the "five deathless nectars"... The first three ingredients were commonly mixed with the juice of the *amanita muscaria*.

12. In the story of the impregnation of women by the god Agni, it has been suggested that one way in which women might have been impregnated by the penis-mushroom was by using them in the form of a penis, that is, by inserting them into the vagina where the mushroom juices would be easily absorbed by the thin (and rich in capillary vessels) vaginal membranes; or as in the version in which the women absorb the seed through their buttocks, by inserting their thongs into their rectums.

13. God planted two magical trees in the centre of Paradise, and forbade eating only from the Tree of Knowledge. This means that it was permitted to eat from the Tree of Life.

14. As soon as the woman was made, we find her in front of the prohibited tree, the Tree of Knowledge, where she meets a serpent. It has been mentioned that the Soma was likened to a snake shedding its skin, and we have seen that the *amanita muscaria* sometimes sheds its skin.

15. Snakes are said to live among the roots of trees, as does the *amanita muscaria*. *Amanita muscaria* is the snake at the foot of the Tree of Knowledge.

16. We know that Soma was called the drink of immortality, although no one becomes physically immortal after drinking it... The immortality spoken of refers to the knowledge that one's life does not end at death.

of the physical body, knowledge gained through experience with the amanita muscaria.

17. Moses sensed that he was in the presence of a god; one can sometimes feel the same during intoxication with amanita muscaria.

18. We know that sex magic was used extensively by tantriks in India, who also used amanita muscaria, and I have conjectured that amanita muscaria was used in sexual practices.

19. The incantations correspond to the trance states one can experience, as well as to possible magical uses. It seems that the author was familiar with mixing amanita muscaria juices with milk and honey, as the Aryans do.

20. My intention was not to prove whether Jesus existed or not, but to point out the correspondences between the story of Jesus and the life cycle of the amanita muscaria mushroom.

21. It is possible that Jesus, as the Soma, was a personification of the sacred food and drink of the Eucharist and not vice versa.

22. Jesus offered the Samaritan woman "living water", at Jacob's fountain. We have seen that living water is produced in two ways: when the mushroom is put into water and "quickens" it, and when someone eats or drinks the mushroom and urinates streams of "living water".

23. To enter into this light before physical death was the main objective of Gnostic philosophy. How to achieve this was the greatest secret of Gnosticism.

24. Secrecy was paramount among the alchemists. If they were using drugs, they had good reason not to reveal their secrets, given the social and political tenor of the times, governed as they were by the dogmas and attitudes of the Christian Church.

25. Without the secret of secrets - that once found, the fungus must be dried - the identification of the rebis was not enough; only after the material underwent all its transformations, including drying, would it participate in the transformation of humans.

26. Amanita muscaria has long been known and used for its healing properties. Today in Germany one can find bottles of Amanita muscaria tincture in almost every pharmacy.

27. The Gnostics were quite right: we are imprisoned in bodies and

we cannot see our way out. The everyday world that we create with our perceptions has no independent reality; it is entirely made of mirrors.

### **Comments on this article**

#### **seba resqui**

There are several dangers. The first is to correctly identify the *amanita muscaria*. *Amanita phalloides* is similar, and the same dosage (three heads) that with *A. muscaria* you get transcendent states, with *A. phalloides* you get death, a horrible death, moreover. Care must be taken to ensure that the specimens are mature, and well dried, to avoid bad side effects. All this and much more I read in Heinrich's book, which is free to read on the Internet.

Another thing, there is a little-known alchemist who deserves to be researched and his writings traced. He is Arne Saknussemm, the protagonist of Jules Verne's "Journey to the Centre of the Earth". His books were burned.

#### **Vilma Oliva**

This is a very good book. I liked it better than those of Ott and Wasson, it is more profound and goes deeper. Extraordinary interpretations of the Apocalypse, of St. Paul and of Jesus. The Apocalypse can only be understood by a consumer of *ammonia muscaria*. St. Paul was under the effects of *amanita muscaria*, his symptoms give him away perfectly. The birth, life and death of Jesus is a perfect parallel to the birth, life and death of the *amanita muscaria*, who dies for us so that we may eat his body and drink his blood, so that we may be saved.

## **Foundations in the service of the demiurge**

*Article found on the web*

Millions of devas help the demiurge. Millions of foundations help the synarchy. The devas are building demons who help the demiurge to sustain and evolve his infernal creation. The foundations are instruments of the synarchy to sustain and assist the sinister plan of the demiurge and his servants: the creation of the Messianic World Government.

See what foundations are in this article found on the Internet:

James Petras, Professor of Sociology at Binghamton University in New York, wrote an extensive paper eight years ago about the NGOs financed by the World Bank to serve its purpose of checkmating different governments that differed from the centres of power.

Thus, they subsidised groups that defended human rights to operate on the left and others that criticised statist policies to operate on the right.

When they saw how successful they were, they increased aid to more and more NGOs in order to capture local leaders and thus undermine the struggles against the system.

If we analyse what Paul Valery said: "politics is the art of preventing people from taking part in matters that concern them", we will understand things better.

NGOs come to cover what the state does not do. Through imposed economic policies, needs are created and met by private foundations. More needs, more NGOs. In this way, the vocation of service, solidarity and the desire to get involved in activities outside of politics are channelled.

Typical of the actions of liberalism and its spawn, Marxism, which always worked for the global system.

The World Power has unleashed an all-out, all-out war on Argentina. The worst thing is that a large part of the population has not yet realised it.

When those of us who know the plot touch on the subject, we are accused of always looking outside for blame. Before we go any further, let's get those who know what they are doing to talk:

"In politics nothing happens by chance. Every time an event arises it is

you may be sure that it was intended to be carried out in that way." Franklin Delano Roosevelt

"The world is divided into three categories of people; a very small number who produce events; a slightly larger group who ensure the execution and watch them happen; and finally a vast majority who never know what has actually happened". Nicholas Murry Dutler (CFR member)

**Let us review the scope of the war:**

a) Destruction of education in a country that fifty years ago was a model in the world. Today the University of Buenos Aires is ranked 150th in the world.

b) Indebtedness at unheard-of levels. At present we owe one hundred and fifty billion dollars; we have already paid more than three hundred billion since 1976; and the Argentines have one hundred and forty billion abroad. Almost six hundred billion. What country can survive such a drain?

c) The nation is broken and defeated with no other goal than survival; it has totally lost its sense of belonging after Malvinas.

d) Immersed in a class struggle with unusual violence, aggravated in a country where justice does not work.

e) All government, civilian and military institutions have been pulverised and the entire ruling class has been discredited.

**In sociology, when a society is harassed; at the end of the process, there are three elements that fall in this order:**

a) Culture because to manifest it you need a group.

b) The language; it takes two to speak it.

c) Religion; because one communicates only with one's God.

Argentina is in this last step. We remember David Rockefeller who said in 1968: "If you want to dominate Latin America, destroy the Catholic Church". Of course the Church collaborated; it has been infiltrated for decades.

In this plan, along with the points mentioned as the scope of the war, there is the most cruel one: insecurity.

Typical Stalinist procedure of social coercion. In the best days of the Soviet dictator, there was not a single family without a detainee in Siberia. Thus terror spread throughout the country; the citizens closed in on themselves and their most intimate surroundings.

Argentina is in a similar situation; out-of-control class violence leads the population to shut themselves up in their homes, going out only for the bare necessities. Those who have violently lost a family member or friend, and the effort of years or their whole life in a second, have two options: to go into seclusion or to join an NGO that represents them and defends their rights, unaware that this NGO is financed by the ruling system.

The class-based violence of numerous groups outside the system who seek daily drug addiction with a life expectancy of no more than thirty years is the regime's best method of keeping the population busy and confined to its own and its family's security, with no time or desire to try to get involved in the nation's basic problems.

Let us continue with Paul Valery's phrase: "Politics is the art of preventing people from taking part in matters that concern them".

The vast methodology is chosen by the system.

If you think it is cruel; there are dozens of previous experiences all over the world.

### **Comments on this article**

**AK**

I can only tell you that in my opinion this report is "laudably" true and excellent in its exposition...Greetings!







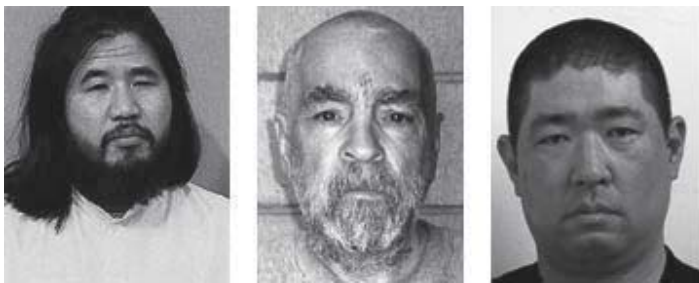
## **It is dangerous to awaken the spirit without possessing Gnosis**

*By José Herrou Aragón*

When the spirit awakens and begins to liberate itself, it is essential that the whole process be framed and guided by the True Gnosis or Primordial Gnosis. Otherwise, the spirit's own aggressiveness would be directed to any point of the demiurge's uni-verse, towards everything created, false and ephemeral. When the spirit begins to awaken, it is normal to see the demiurge in every piece of matter, in every atom, and in every human being, to see a zombie in the service of the demiurge. Thus, the anger of the spirit is difficult to control, as are the irrepressible desires to go out into the street and kill the first person who passes by. Any action without strategy would be fatally detrimental to the initiate not yet transmuted and not yet fully liberated.

For example, the young people who carried out the Columbine massacre spent months watching films of National Socialist events full of swastikas and other symbols. Their minds were altered in such a way that they produced the events known to all.

Results in these cases: wasted warriors, lost chances.



*Shoko Asahara. Charles Manson. James Lee.*

### **Comments on this article**

#### **seba resqui**

The power of the seventeenth rune, rune 17, uncreated! Its power to awaken is terrible. How could those young warriors not awaken when contemplating its Light! In every atom there is an eye of the demiurge, how could the rage, the exorbitant desire to destroy every atom, every breath of the accursed Satan, be controlled! But every detail of the Spiritual process must be properly controlled.

**hollmanbotache**

Yes, it is very important to note that every awakening must be framed within the framework of a strategy. Unfortunately today, because of the advancing dark ages of the Kali Yuga, we only have the books, the web, etc., and perhaps many of us, for lack of personal guidance, misunderstand the teachings of the Hyperborean Wisdom and go on the attack unthinkingly, leading to the known fatal outcomes. These warriors, though hasty and impatient, have at least had the courage to do something, in comparison to many of us who in the comfort of our homes and comforts only read and ruminate on the Hyperborean Wisdom. I ask, are the seemingly outlandish actions of these warriors, from the spiritual point of view, failures?

Thank you very much.

**O. Ghio**

Asahara at least proved that a biohacker can do more damage than a team of nuclear physicists, and with less knowledge than a team of nuclear physicists. I'm not saying this because of Sarin, but because of his biological experimentation labs. With 200 dollars and a lab that fits in a garage, weapons more lethal than atomic bombs can be developed. Tremble, Sinnarchs. Interested parties can Google biohackers around the world.

## Film "Buried": a perfect depiction of man's spiritual tragedy

By José Herrou Aragón



The spiritual tragedy of man is perfectly described in this film. The body, the soul, the chained Spirit, everything is there. In the film there is a War (the Cosmic War between the two worlds). Initiated by the demiurge (America and its "unknown superiors"). Someone has been unjustly kidnapped (the Spirit). He has been kidnapped and locked up to be used for material purposes (the Spirit kidnapping demiurge). They have locked him inside a box (the soul). They have buried the box under the sand (the physical body). From there you can't see outside. Claustrophobic environment. There are very few possibilities for liberation. There is little that "those outside" can do to help him. Even the kundalini snake appears, the one who flees in terror before the fire, the Fire of the Spirit. As planned by the demiurge, the desperate and futile movements of the imprisoned Spirit are used for the evolution of the soul-body spawn, for the evolution of the human being. The soul uses these movements of the Spirit to evolve towards "final perfection" (final perversion!), and the body to evolve from the hominid state it was in. This is represented in the film, as the prisoner is all the time moving uselessly, trying to find a way out. Every human being, the whole of humanity, is in this situation. Only the demiurge could invent such a torture.

### Comments on this article

**seba resqui**

Cursed then be that demiurgic satan who invented such torture for him.

Spirit. But nothing eternal can be built on a foundation of pain, deception and torture. The demiurge, the synarchy and their creations are limited and ephemeral, therefore their destiny is to be annihilated. Only the eternal Spirit and its true and eternal world will prevail.

#### **H. Alomar**

One night in my bedroom before going to sleep I read the 134 Gnostic fragments of Nimrod of Rosario that I downloaded from this site, some of them I read aloud. I had strong nightmares that night, woke up terrified and decided not to read them anymore. Days later I started reading "the forbidden religion". I felt a lot of fear when I read that and I stopped reading that book halfway through. why did I feel these fears, is it normal, what should I do, what should I do?

#### **Edu Orsi**

But Alomar, you are identified with your soul, you are living in your soul and by your soul. When the Spirit begins its liberation the soul goes into terror. Instead of becoming content, you become frightened and abandon everything. You must face the terror of your soul, turn away from your soul. Think of your spirit, live to free your spirit, the only thing true and eternal is your spirit. Never mind your soul, your soul will die irremediably, it is not eternal, it is just another creation of the demiurge. Only your spirit is eternal, you must free it, don't stop, let the soul and the demiurge howl in horror when you enter with your spirit into the Nothingness of the Uncreated!

## **Hyperborean Physics: Fragments of Nimrod of Rosario**

### **The Mystery of Belicena Villca**

1. For the Gnostic, "the world" that surrounds us is nothing more than the arrangement of matter made by the Creator God, the One, in the beginning, and which we perceive in its temporal actuality. The Hyperborean Wisdom, the mother of Gnostic thought, goes further by stating that space, and all that it contains, is made up of multiple associations of a single element called the "archetypal quantum of energy", which is a physical term for the archetypal monad, i.e., the absolute formative unity of the archetypal plane.

2. These quanta, which are true archetypal atoms, not shapers or structurers of forms, each possess an indiscernible point through which the pantheistic diffusion of the Creator is realised. That is to say that, thanks to a punctual system of poly-dimensional contact, the presence of the Demiurge is made effective in every ponderable portion of matter, whatever its quality. This universal penetration, when ascertained by people in varying degrees of confusion, has led to the erroneous belief that "matter" is the very substance of the One. Such are the vulgar conceptions of pantheistic systems, or of those who allude to a "World Spirit" or "Anima Mundi", etc. In reality matter has been "ordained" by the Creator and "impelled" towards a lawful unfolding in time from whose evolutionary force not even the smallest particle escapes (and in which, of course, the "human body" participates).

3. I have made this synthetic exposition of the "Hyperborean Physics" because it is necessary to distinguish two degrees of determinism. The world, as I have just described it, is mechanically unwrapped, mechanically oriented towards a purpose; this is the first degree of determinism. In other words: there is a Plan to whose guidelines the "order" of the world conforms, and to whose designs it tends; the matter left to the mechanics of this "order" is in the first degree determined. But since this plan is sustained by the Will of the Creator, and His Presence is effective in every portion of matter, as we have seen, it may happen that He abnormally influences some portion of reality in some other way, either to modify His Plan teleologically, or to express His intention semiotically, or for strategic reasons; in that case we are dealing with the second degree of determinism.

4. By "strategic motives" is meant the following: when the awakened man undertakes the Return to Origin within the framework of a Hyperborean Strategy, he employs secret techniques which make it possible to effectively oppose the Plan. In these circumstances the Creator, abnormally, intervenes with all His Power to punish the intrepid.

## **Fundamentals of the Hyperborean Wisdom**

5. What is an indiscernible point? Answer: a NON-SPACIOUS, i.e. NON-COORDINABLE, region of the entity. And what is the essence of such a region, if it is not extensive, i.e. not spatial? Answer: the essence of the indiscernible point is transcendent time, the Consciousness of the Demiurge which flows through all entities.

6. First of all, it should be made clear that the content of this sub-article is an extract from the "Gravis Theory" of the Hyperborean Wisdom which has been developed in detail in the book "Hyperborean Physics". Here we will only present the main aspects of the theory explained in conceptual form, i.e., stripped of all the complex mathematical fundamentation exhibited therein.

7. It has been assumed that the "mass", which is responsible for the gravitational field, "deforms" or "distorts" space and that it is also necessary, apart from the tensorial, differential and statistical calculation, to appeal to "non-Euclidean geometries". In this way, complexity is added to complexity and an ever greater distance is achieved from the phenomenon itself, from its facticity. Well, the Hyperborean Wisdom provides an explanation that is entirely different, but which perfectly understands the gravitational phenomenon and enables it to be mastered for the benefit of the strategic objectives of the Siddhas.

8. The formulation of the thesis is as follows: THE GRAVITATIONAL FIELD IS THE POWER OF A PSYCHOID ARCHETYPE.

9. Physics assumes, and rightly assumes, that a relation links mass with the gravitational field. Where it has been wrong ever since Newton, however, is in the assertion that this relationship is one of cause and effect, i.e. that the gravitational field is caused by the effect of mass; with such a misconception, it is not surprising to observe the enormous hulks that have to be built to exploit the airspace. And, of course, they, the manufacturers of flying contraptions with metal engines and "internal combustion", would doubt our sanity if we were to assert that the Loyal Siddhas, ON THE BASIS OF THE ARCHETIC CONCEPT OF GRAVITY, have at their disposal vehicles of STONE, for example, to move to any place they wish; and even more so if we add that such vehicles have no engines at all. But this is not a delirium, but "science" - extraterrestrial science.

10. Gravis is the "heaviest" of the psychoid Archetypes, and its action is directly related to the spatial, i.e., extensive, form of matter and energy. That is why gravis, which is the last on the scale, is also the first that the Demiurge precipitates when he prepares to "organise" a material plane. Without gravis no other Archetype could evolve in matter.



**11. The gravis, in fact, IS THE ARCHET TEAM WHOSE PROCESS IS THE MOST ACCURATE.**

THAN ANY OTHER ON THE MATERIAL PLANE. This arises as a consequence of its being "last on the archetypal scale" and therefore closest to the concrete matter which it itself determines. The effect of the Archetype gravis, of its potential entelechy, which some call the "gravitational field", is almost instantaneous: and this "effect" is nothing more than the processual force with which the power of the Archetype directs matter, the "mass", to evolve towards the entelechy or "centre of gravity".

**12. THE POTENTIAL ENTELECHY OF THE ARCHETYPE GRAVIS SPATIALLY COINCIDES, IN SIMPLE BODIES, WITH THAT IDEAL POINT WHICH PHYSICS HAS CALLED THE "CENTRE OF GRAVITY".**

**13. In truth, the "centre of gravity" is only a concept, an internal cultural object with no concrete entity in the World: in the material entity what actually exists and manifests itself is a DIRECTION OF THE GRAVITATIONAL FORCE POINTING TOWARDS A "HYPOTHETIC CENTRE" RADICATED IN ITS INTERIORITY; that is, a real tendency which induces reason to suppose the real existence of such a "centre": but the "centre of gravity" itself, like the indiscernible points defined in E4, can never really be reached FROM THE EXTERIORITY OF THE ENTITY.**

**14. The concept of the gravis which is capable of tending to its entelechy by unfolding into the smallest particle of matter gives rise to an unorthodox atomic theory which has been expounded in the book Hyperborean Physics and which is based on the definition of an "archetypal atom" or "archetypal quantum".**

**15. We should now review the two historical errors mentioned above. Newton's was to make mass the "cause" of the "gravitational force", a force which, on the other hand, exists and is indeed proportional to the masses and inversely proportional to the square of the distances separating them, as Coulomb demonstrated with electric charges and Cavendish measured with his mass balance; The reality is that, although "gravitational force" is mathematically related to mass, it is not its "cause", but mass is in turn the concrete effect, the act, of an Archetype gravis. The "gravitational force" is thus the action of an archetypal power that proceeds from its entelechy and "attracts" towards its entelechy, which some call the "centre of gravity".**

**16. Let us consider the second historical error. Leibniz, evidently thinking of a hyperborean God, who has nothing to do with the Demiurge, the true "God" of this world, attributes to him an absolute perfection, "perfectio Dei", which "would prevent him from creating two equal things". Thus, in modern philosophy and in later scientific thought, the "principium identitatis" is imposed.**

indiscernibilium", the principle of the identity of indiscernible things, which states that if two things are absolutely the same "they must be the same thing". But since this is manifestly impossible according to Leibniz, "no two things can be the same": the Creator would not have repeated himself. All this reasoning is erroneous because it is based on the assumption that the Universe has been created by a God of goodness and not by an imitating Demiurge, as is actually the case. But, despite Leibniz, the work of the Demiurge is based on imitation and the material structure must naturally reflect this principle, contradicting the principium identitatis indiscernibilium: it is easy to understand this if we start from an archetypal composition of the real. However, Leibniz's principium has been dogmatically incorporated into epistemology and unconsciously predominates in any "scientific" attitude towards the empirical or experimental observation of physical phenomena; this is not accidental: it obeys a synarchical tendency which is not worth developing here. What is important is that the Gravis Theory contradicts the principium; and it does so because the principium is completely false. The Hyperborean Wisdom affirms that "there can be two things alike" and points to the example of the potential entecheies of external entities, their indiscernible nuclei, or the "centres of gravity" determined by the gravis Archetype.

**17.** Transcendent time, as a flowing process, also points to an entechey, a super entechey called "Future". Indeed, the "Future" can only be conceived of as an entechey, as the final perfection of a cosmic process of Consciousness: transcendent time, whose initium is The One, Brahma, or however one wants to name the Demiurge, and whose end, the entechey of Time, The Future, is The One, Brahma, or however one wants to name the Demiurge.

**18.** Transcendent time", as we agreed in Part One, is "transcendent" to the microcosm, but, in truth, it is an immanent fluency of Cosmic Consciousness, of the Soul of the Demiurge. And that Consciousness has produced the Archetypes whose processes concern us. From there, then, from Time, the transcendent time, everything real starts; and from there all interpretations of the real must also start; but it is no longer a mere "dimension", as Physics claims, but the essential support of all that exists. It is only after Time, a posteriori to transcendent time, that "space appears" as the effect of the archetypal processes which take place on the planes of matter and energy.

**19.** Simplifying greatly the theory of Hyperborean Physics, it may be concluded here that space is a "second degree" of transcendent time, or else a gross state of Time, a lower temporal category, a sort of "fallen time", etc. The basis and justification for such a qualification comes from the fact that space ONLY APPEARS IN RELATION TO MATTER, it is produced by it; but matter always follows the process of the gravis: it cannot escape its plas- matory power, for the gravis FALLS, as specific entities of the ultimate Archetype of the

The first is that space is CAUSED by transcendent time through matter organised by the gravis, and the second is that space is CAUSED by transcendent time through matter organised by the gravis.

**20.** We have taken a big step. Let us now return to those questions about the potential entity and its coincidence with the "centre of gravity". If we apply the above concepts to the problem of the gravitational field, we will have to draw completely different conclusions from those provided by physics. Let us consider a field of large mass, the Earth for example.

**a** - According to physics, there is a gravitational field around the Earth.

For the Hyperborean Wisdom, the power of the Archetype gravis is at work around the Earth.

**b** - For physics, the mass of the Earth deforms space by "curving" it at its immediations.

For the Hyperborean Wisdom, the mass of the Earth generates a curved space that is a reflection of the distortion that gravis represents with respect to transcendent Time.

**c** - For physics, the "centre of gravity" is located at the centre of the Earth, where all the imaginary lines of force, which describe the gravitational field, converge.

For the Hyperborean Wisdom, at the centre of the Earth THERE IS A POINT THAT COINCIDES WITH THE CENTRE OF GRAVITY: IT IS THE ENTELEQUIA GRAVIS.

**21.** And since "transcendent time" is in reality the stream of Consciousness of the Demiurge, it is understood that in every entity, from the Indiscernible point, there is HE: there is HE IMPELLING the process of the entity with its Wisdom Aspect, from the potential entity, and SEEING the process of the entity with its Consciousness-Time Aspect, from the indiscernible point.

**22.** First of all, it is necessary to overcome the barrier of incomprehension that reason will oppose by posing seemingly irreducible paradoxes. It must not be forgotten that we are dealing with a fearsome secret, which will not be easy to seize, at least not with impunity. The first obstacle is the problem, already examined in E4, that the Archetype maintains its absolute singularity while manifesting itself in the plurality of entities. That is: if the indiscernible points are all one and the same thing, how can they be in different entities at the same time; if the indiscernible point of the Earth is exactly the same as that of Venus, for example, how is it that millions of miles separate the two planets? Answer: of course, this is because the indiscernible points are "potential entelechies" of the Archetype gravis: taking this into account, it is understood that the distance

separating the planets has nothing to do with the points of the two planets.

The same is true for any other entity that one wishes to consider, because they finally coincide in the present future and no distance separates them in the potential present. And the same is true for any other entity one wishes to consider.

**23. AT THE INDISCERNIBLE CORE OF EVERY ENTITY IS THE POTENTIAL ENTELECHY OF ITS UNIVERSAL ARCHETYPE, WHICH IS INDISCERNIBLE FROM THE ENTELECHY OF ANY OTHER ARCHETYPE.**

**UNIVERSAL.** This strange property, which likens the indiscernible nucleus to a pure nothingness, has its cause in the imitative mode by which the Demiurge has produced the universal Archetypes AS A REPLICA OF HIMSELF, OF HIS ESSENTIAL "ASPECTS": that is why there is only ONE MONAD AND TEN ARCHETYPES CON-

FORMED OF SUCH A MONAD. This is important; "neither nine, nor eleven: ten Aspects of the One which determine the essence of all the entities of the Universe". "And one monad, the perfect image of the One, whose formal coating is the gravis Archetype and whose ontic manifestation is the archetypal quanto; a single monad repeated at every point of cosmic space, in every entity, in every being-in-itself, in every indiscernible nucleus, which, therefore, is indiscernible and identical with any other Archetype or with the ineffable One". The Archetypes are only ten, like the Aspects of the One, but in combination of many all make possible the enormous multiplicity of entities.

**24. But where things change is when such an examination of gravis, or any other potential entelechy, is carried out, for then the observer must admit the reality of the indiscernible points: he will not be able to distinguish one gravis from another and, before his eyes, THE PLURALITY OF ENTITIES DISAPPEARS TO MAKE WAY FOR THE SINGULARITY OF THE ARCHITECTURE AND, AFTER IT, THE SIDELINE.**

Naturally, many will laugh at this possibility which they will describe as absurd: AND THEY WOULD DO WELL TO LAUGH. If they are not prepared to face the Mystery, they had better laugh and remain in ignorance, for there are countless THOSE WHO HAVE BEEN MADDENED IN THE FACE OF THE REALITY OF

THE INDISCERNABLE POINTS: there were "mystics", for example, who suddenly saw EYES IN EVERY THING; or experimenters who contemplated the world with expanded visual perception by means of some drugs and were horrified to find a LIVING COSMOS, provided with "millions of eyes" with which "God was watching them from all things" (EX OMNI PARTE OCULA- TA). It is necessary to warn, then, against the insane danger that lurks in the being-in-itself of every being, in its universal term or finality.

**25. The pasu, in fact, is only given the knowledge of entities from their externality: He can only DIALOGUE with nature or the world, take the design and put the meaning into the entity, but the being itself, the indiscernible point, the potential**

entelechy, must remain unknown to him. He will never know that he has been constantly observed "from all things" by the one and manifold Eye of Abraxas.

**26.** On the contrary, the virya is not only able to perceive the self, but such an experience is part of the techniques of spiritual liberation. "Apart from the real danger that such a confrontation with the Demiurge represents, in the way of strategic opposition it constitutes a calculated risk, to the extent that it has been foreseen in advance and included as part of the technique. The direct confrontation with the Demiurge allows, in effect, the mastery of time, that is to say, the independence of the strategic area of the archimona, of the transcendent time of the macrocosm: the creation of a Time of its own".

**27.** And IN THAT INEVITABLE FACE-OFF, IN WHICH THE HYPERBOREAL WARRIOR AND THE DEMIURGE WILL FIGHT FACE TO FACE, THE TOUGHEST TEST THE WARRIOR WILL HAVE TO FACE WILL BE THE TEMPLATION OF THE DEMIURGE'S TERRIBLE FEZ. Of course, the Demiurge is an Actor with many Masks, but here we refer to ONE OF HIS ASPECTS: that which can be perceived in the being-in-itself of entities, that is, in the core of ALL entities of the world, which it sustains and vitalises from the entelechy gravis; that Aspect which the Hyperborean Wisdom calls the DRAGON OF THE WORLD (DRACONIS MUNDI) and the Hebrew Kabbalah METATRON.

**28.** In the entelechy of the gravis, from the indiscernible points which are in all bodies, that is, from the transcendent time which is His Consciousness, He is sustaining the material order. BUT HE DOES NOT ACT THROUGH THE GRAVIS. HE ONLY SUSTAINS THEM. IT IS NOT THE LOGOS ASPECT THAT MANIFESTS ITSELF IN THE INDISCERNIBLE POINTS, BUT THE CON-SCIENCE-TIME ASPECT. IT IS NOT THE VERB BUT THE EYE OF THE DEMIURGE. AN EYE TIRELESSLY MULTIPLIED IN ALL CREATION BUT WHICH IS ALWAYS THE SAME EYE.

**29.** Let us look at some of these marvellous possibilities. He who has understood the Gravis Theory, for example, can SEEK IN HIMSELF, in his microcosm, the indiscernible point and, BY MEANS OF THE GRACIOUS WILL, DISPLACE THE CENTRE OF GRAVITY OUTSIDE HIS BODY, AVOIDING THE WEIGHT, THAT IS TO SAY, THE TRACTION THAT THE EARTH EXERCISES ON HIS BODY.

MASS: IT IS "LEVITATION". But since its own indiscernible point is the same as that of the stone which is there, it can also move it by an act of its will: this is "psychokinesis". But when a skilfully designed material body is brought to coincide in its entelechy with that of a human body, then one has a vehicle "travelling without an engine", such as the Hyperboreans have always manned. And since at the indiscernible point there is spatial distortion, such vehicles can be rendered invisible by "temporal acceleration" and not by "high vibrations" as certain materialistic and synarchic ufologists maintain.

## **Letter from Nimrod de Rosario to Miguel Serrano**

**30.** I wanted to give you a clue, a "big clue", and for that I will demonstrate the first statement (the second, about Watson's Nobel Prize, does not deserve further comment): You must know that Einstein did not manage to develop an acceptable mathematical theory to unify the "field" phenomena - gravitational and electromagnetic - phenomena which, in any case, are already unified in reality, since it is the theories which are incompatible. With respect to the gravitational field, apart from Newton's equations, all that has been advanced in the last two centuries has been in the direction indicated, trying to "unify" it with the electromagnetic field, for which Maxwell's equations exist; Thus, when dealing with the gravitational field in the Einsteinian-relativistic sense, it is necessary to have a rather complex mathematical instrument called TENSOR, but if, for example, we decide to interpret physical phenomena on the basis of quantum mechanics, then we must resort to even more complex statistical-probabilistic formulae which require the use of electronic computers.

**31.** On the other hand, it has been assumed that the "mass" - responsible for the gravitational field - "deforms" or "distorts" space, making it necessary, apart from tensor calculations, to appeal to non-Euclidean geometries. Thus complexity is added to complexity and an ever greater distance is achieved from the phenomenon itself, from its facticity.

**32.** Well, the Hyperborean Wisdom provides a completely different explanation, but one that perfectly understands the gravitational phenomenon and allows it to be mastered for the benefit of the strategic objectives of the Siddhas. And such an explanation does not require the use of formal mathematics except when one wishes to develop a technology, in which case one resorts to an esoteric geometry that is entirely outside the academic circles of the West. What is important here - and this is where one begins to be surprised - is the intervention of concepts that have been clearly stated by Jung and Pauli (1) and the assertion that the deviation from theoretical physics is much deeper than is often thought. Indeed, the boldest criticisms have generally focused on Einstein, Planck, Bohr, etc., but they have never questioned Newton. And it was from him that the error started.

**33.** The explanation is as follows - and pay attention because such an interrelation can be applied to almost any phenomenon apart from the gravitational one - THE GRAVITATORY FIELD IS THE POWER OF A PSYCHOID ARCHETAGE.

**34.** Let us remember that for the Neoplatonists, for Leibniz, as well as for the Hindu science of the Great Breath, etc., there are SEVERAL GRADES in archetypal manifestation. The subtler archetypes or monads are found on subtler planes, traversing a whole scale of densities until they descend to the lowest levels.



The matter, which is the grossest substance, is the grossest substance. No doubt you know all this already, so it is not worth repeating it to make you understand me. The point is that there is an Archetype which is necessarily the last on the scale: this is the ARCHETYPE GRAVIS (2). The gravis is the "heaviest" of the Archetypes, but not "all" of them, but of a special kind which is related to the SPANISH ORDER OF MATTER. That is why the gravis, which are the last on the scale, are also the first that the Demiurge precipitates when he prepares to "organise" a physical plane. Without gravis no other Archetype could evolve in matter.

**35.** But let us be clear about this: the Archetype of this glass which I hold here in my hand is in the Psychosphere - or in the Globe of Akasa, according to the Science of Breath; such an Archetype is a STRUCTURER OF FORM, that is to say, it sustains form, and form is its concrete actuality. The gravis, on the other hand, is there, in the vessel, as a material substratum, and determines its weight in relation to other gravis in space; the Earth, for example. The gravis IS NOT A STRUCTURER OF FORM, or is indifferent to form itself, but, as a psychoid archetype, it possesses a power that leads it to unfold in an evolutionary process.

**36.** The culmination of any evolutionary process, in any psychoid Archetype, is a perfection called entelechy, which, curiously enough, coincides with the Archetype itself. And here comes another definition of the Hyperborean Wisdom, to which we shall return later: THE ENTHELEQUIA OF A GRAVIS ARCHETYPE COINCIDES SPECIFICALLY IN THE SIMPLE BODIES WITH THAT IDEAL POINT WHICH PHYSICS HAS CALLED THE "CENTRE OF GRAVITY".

**37.** Let us remember what Dr. Jung said about the unrepresentability of Archetypes and we will understand why the "gravitational field" resists physicomathematical analysis: let us take a material body and place it in space; far from the Earth or any other planet; we say that the body has a "gravitational field" around it and we check it by observing how it "attracts" towards its centre of gravity - or entelechy - other objects of lesser mass. If the body is at rest we cannot describe its field; we only know about it through its effects on other bodies; THE FIELD, IN ITSELF IS INVISIBLE, a property equivalent to the irrepresentability of the Jungian Archetypes. But the field IS NOT the Archetype but ITS POWER, which tries to actualise itself in the entelechy. Matter is always a concrete act of the gravis in its evolutionary unfolding, independently of the form that such matter exhibits. But that, the perception of matter, is all we can know about gravis, for it is pure potency, it is a "becoming" (its entelechy) and that is why we say allegorically that it is "hidden" behind matter. If we violate the intimacy of the process, if we invade the field and delve into matter to look for the "centre of gravity", the entelechy, we will never find anything. Without matter there is no gravis, but if we split it and multiply it, we will have many gravis.

## POTENTIALS.

**38.** This subject that we have touched upon is a point of capital importance and, before answering the questions raised, let us clarify that other error that we mentioned at the beginning: Leibniz, evidently thinking of a hyperborean God, who has nothing to do with the Demiurge who is the author of matter, attributes to the latter an absolute perfection, perfectio Dei, which "would prevent him from creating two equal things".

**39.** Every archetype tends towards its entelechy. But in the origin of the movement, the first impulse was produced by a power that contained within itself the perfection it is intended to attain; the movement is thus an evolutionary development aiming at a finality that has also been a beginning. As a finality, the entelechy is something that "is not yet", that must be reached, that is to say something "future". We now come to the most complex part of the problem: entelechy is something "future" that works in the present AS A POSSIBILITY OF BEING. Since the only connection between the entelechy of a thing and the concrete thing is the PROCESS of the Archetype, it is this process that is the real possibility of an entelechy to be. But ALL process takes place in Time.

**40.** Time as a flowing process points, then, also to an entelechy, a superentelechy called FUTURE. Indeed, the "Future" can only be conceived as entelechy, as the final perfection of a cosmic process of consciousness - Time - whose initium is The One, Brahma, or whatever you want to call the Demiurge, and whose end, the entelechy of Time, the Future, is The One, Brahma, or whatever you want to call the Demiurge.

**41.** Time is an immanent influx of Cosmic Consciousness. And that consciousness has produced the Archetypes whose processes reveal themselves to us. From there, then, from Time, everything starts, and we are not in the presence of a physical "dimension" but of the essential support of all that exists. Then, secondly, "space" "appears", through the mediation of the archetypal processes in the various states of matter and energy. It is not quite correct to do so, or at least it would require prior clarification, but space can be regarded as a "second degree" of Time, or else as a gross state of Time, a lower category or a "fallen Time". The basis and justification for such a qualification comes from the fact that space ONLY APPEARS in relation to matter, is produced by it; but matter is ALWAYS FOLLOWED BY THE PROCESS OF THE GRAVIS, it cannot escape its moulding power, for the gravis "fall" - they are the last Archetypes on the scale - from Cosmic Consciousness, that is, from Time.

**42.** We are back to the beginning. But now we can understand: there is spatial coincidence but NOT TEMPORARY coincidence; there cannot be, for the entelechy is THE FUTURE ASPECT OF THE GRAVIS ARCHETYPE. What,

then, is to be expected from the "centre of

According to psychophysics: AN INDISCERNIBLE POINT, i.e. a point which contradicts Leibniz's principium identitatis indiscernibilium. This is because the entelechy, as the final perfection of the Archetype, IS THE ARCHETYPE ITSELF: FROM THE ENTELECHY THE GRAVIS PROMOTES A PROCESS WHICH CANNOT BE INTERRUPTED AND WHICH GOES FROM POWER (field gravitational) TO THE ENTELEQUIA (centre of gravity) WHICH IS IN THE FUTURE; SUCH A PROCESSIONAL PATH OPENS A GAP IN SPACE, "DISTORTING" IT, PRODUCING A TOPOLOGICAL CONTACT BETWEEN DIFFERENT PLANES. Strictly speaking, what happens at the "indiscernible point" is that the entelechy "regenerates" a point in space by transforming it into time; it "elevates" it, if you like.

43. Why indiscernible? For something to be indiscernible it must be able to be compared with something else exactly the same with absolute equality, that is to say: it must occupy the same place and occur at the same time: there must be simultaneous coincidence of momentum; only then would we be in a position to declare that something is indiscernible. Well, and here I believe I am touching on one of the greatest Mysteries that exist: THE ENTELE-QUIES OF ALL GRAVIS ARE INDISCERNIBLE. In other words: IN ALL BODIES, NO MATTER WHAT THEIR SIZE, THERE IS AN INDIS- CERNIBLE POINT.

44. Unfortunately - for the Demiurge - we are not "Mystics" and we are not impressed by His frightful multiplicity and, even if He stares at us permanently from all sides, He will achieve no other effect than to affirm us on the reverse path of the return to the origin. After this luciferic bravado, I continue.

45. The gravis theory, and its consequence: the indiscernible points, based on Jung's and Pauli's concepts, allows, apart from building flying saucers or lifting thousand-ton feet, to explain almost all parapsychological phenomena and thaumaturgy or magic of any kind, excluding only all those phenomena which are not "force-field", i.e. what we call charismatic, for which there is another theory.

46. In various parts of my book, I wrote that whenever one follows one of the seven secret ways of liberation proposed by the Hyperborean Wisdom, there will be a time when there will be a confrontation with the Demiurge, and that to behold his terrible Face can be dangerous unless one possesses boundless courage. Now it is clear what I meant. In the entelechy of the gravis, from the indiscernible points which are in all bodies, that is, from the Time which is His Consciousness, He is sustaining the material order.

47. BUT HE DOES NOT ACT THROUGH THE GRAVIS. IT IS NOT THE LOGOS ASPECT THAT MANIFESTS ITSELF IN THE POINTS. IT IS NOT THE LOGOS ASPECT WHICH MANIFESTS ITSELF IN THE POINTS OF THE

IT IS NOT THE VERB BUT THE EYE OF THE DEMIURGE. IS NOT THE VERB BUT THE EYE OF THE DEMIURGE. AN EYE MULTIPLIED INFINITELY IN ALL CREATION BUT WHICH IS ALWAYS THE SAME EYE. BEHOLD MAYA. AN EYE THAT CONTEMPLATES ITSELF, THAT PERPETUALLY ADMIRES ITSELF.

48. It is also possible, through the indiscernible points, to carry out a bilocation, trilocation or polylocation... as long as one previously proceeds to "close the eyelid", to extend a membrane that covers the eye of Abraxas, that is to say, to form a sign that prevents His gaze, loving and homicidal, from resting on the one who has dared to look into the abyss.

### **Comments on this article**

#### **J. Escalera**

With this my first approach to reading Nimrod de Rosario's books I have been stunned, my head feels empty and I am dizzy. I wonder if this is normal, if it won't hurt me, or if on the contrary it is a sign that something good has begun to brew in me. I don't mind the risks as long as I wake up, because my mental and spiritual condition so far couldn't be worse. I will go on with this, I don't want to return to the numbness of fools. I can only read and reread, insist and persist with this study, awaiting the arrival of the irreversible trans- forming process. Will this process of transmutation arrive like a bolt of lightning? Or will it be small changes every day, almost imperceptible? Until I wake up one morning and realise that I am on the summit of Mount Everest, far away from men, from the world, from God. With my soul and body transformed by the Spirit into indestructible vajra, and forever master of my regained freedom.

#### **Pelaez**

Well, I am impressed. It seems that the time has come when we have to give up the above and tackle in depth the study of Nimrod de Rosario's magnum opus: the Novel and the Fundamentals. LUISFEL Moyano advises us to read and reread his legacy, and that is what I intend to do. LUCIFER Moyano says there that this knowledge is only for the intrepid, and I think I am. They say that his writings are like Kali, who either liberates us or kills us. I do not fear to go mad, nor do I fear to die, least of all in the face of such a reward: True Awakening and True Liberation. The only thing I stand to lose is my bondage. I feel like the protagonist in Polanski's film "the Ninth Gate", when at the end LUCIFER opens the door for him.

#### **Guillermo M.**

The subject of Hyperborean Physics, like that of Psychosocial Strategy, are only fragments written by Philip, in certain contexts of clarification of other subjects,

which it considered necessary for its understanding.

The full development, such as the continuity and deepening of all that had been delivered up to the time of his "departure" from the Order, did not take place for reasons that should only be known to those "above".

As far as I know, what was most important to him was to write the novel, and obviously he did, but what happened after that is a matter of conjecture.

Now, he gave the novel the title "The Mystery of Belicena Villca" Magic Novel, this Magic Novel, coming from a Hyperborean Pontiff was not a term to attract attention, that can be deduced by anyone who reads it, I understand that with its mere reading some people have already awakened to the reality of the Spirit.

Well, I tell you this about the Novel because the Hyperborean Teaching is, as I said on another occasion, something addressed directly to the Spirit, that is, only understandable to those who have previously awakened, and that is and will continue to be the purpose of the Novel.

That is why he said that the first thing to read is the Novel (he also said that with the novel and the "Fundamentals of Hyperborean Wisdom" -the first book-, the one who was prepared, was already self-initiated).

So, taking this into account, and due to the infernal advance of the enemy and the "acceleration of the times", perhaps it was not necessary to continue with everything else, because if there was a Racial strategy and it did not happen, it is because there was no longer any chance with the enemy, then the strategy became personal. It is simple, if there is no racial it is personal and there it depends on the "purity of blood" of each one.

What I think is that if everything you see on the Internet serves to clarify some things that we need to know for our process, I think that's fine, but if we use the Internet only to acquire more and more knowledge and then compete to see who knows more, and enter into debates, I think we will continue to sleep.

Let us not forget that culture is one of the most powerful weapons they have to put us to sleep, and in these times, precisely with the Internet, so many pages have been created related to what Felipe left that the main objective of awakening and orienting us is being lost, because only the cultural part is being given importance.

I don't want to dwell too long on all this, I just wanted to comment on what they say about Hyperborean Physics. Yes, it is true. It is, even if we only know fragments of it, a teaching that goes beyond known physics, it is not even terrestrial, but at this time I don't know if there is anyone who can apply it, even if they know it in its entirety.

**M.G.**

If this is the case, we can only go into the detailed study of these timeless books...



## **TABLE OF CONTENTS**





	Pàg.
<b>FUNDAMENTALS</b>	
32 Gnostic Affirmations (extracted from the 22 chapters of the book "The Forbidden Religion")	9
Gnostic fragments taken from the work of Nimrod by Rosario	13
Gurdjieff	39
Samael Aun Weor. A false gnosis at the service of the demiurge satan	57
Interview with José Herrou Aragon	69
<b>ARTICLES</b>	
Why I want to go to Hell and stay there for eternity Batman, servant of the demiurge. The Joker, Warrior of the Spirit. Terminator, the revenge of the spirit	73
The Count of Monte Cristo	83
The teachings of Carlos Castaneda	85
Synarchic drugs to further idiotise human beings	93
The Magus: a missing Anthony Quinn and Michael Caine Predator film. Spirit Warrior eliminating earthly rubbish Characteristics of a true gnostic initiation	97
The Fable of the Owl and the Blind Mice	103
"The Cursed Doll".	105
The Phantom of the Opera	107
Sexual Yoga and Sexual Alchemy. Sexual techniques of Kaula Tantra to liberate the Spirit.	111

Breathing Yoga	123
Mental Yoga	125
White Wizards and Black Wizards	131
History of the Tyrodalis Order	135
The Way of Strategic Opposition. Techniques that Nimrod de Rosario taught us.	151
Can a Spirit escape from the prison in which it finds itself?	157
The Sexual Secrets of Kaula Tantra in a Roman Polanski film The	159
Pagan Origins of a Hoax	163
Hallucinogenic mushrooms: Father Christmas, Christmas trees and Hyperborean Popes	169
Did St. Paul the Apostle get high on hallucinogenic mushrooms?	171
The Day the Earth Stood Still: A film only for dedicated onanists	173
That's how your enemies are and that's how you will have to fight. Remember that	177
The film "Zeitgeist" is a perfect description of today's great synarchic conspiracy.	179
The whole Bible is a Plagiarism. Watch this film	181
Beware, Spirit Warriors are destroyers of the impure.	183
Another Hellraiser. Never forget that there is a power greater than that of the demiurge.	185
Locked: the game of the liberation of the Spirit Plant	187
Alchemy Spirit	191
Instructions for the journey of the dead	193

Gnostic and Tantric elements in Cibrian - Mahler's musical "Dracula".	195
Background on Jesus Christ. Let's see if the ignorant rabble decides to wake up.	199
When your mission is in danger you must act quickly.	207
Will the human species disappear? See what's coming	209
Synarchy studies what warfare will look like in the future	215
Gnostic and tantric elements in Francis Ford Coppola's film Dracula	217
Mineral Alchemy	
Fighting the two satanic trinities	219
Excerpts from the extraordinary book by Oscar Kiss Maerth	221
Kalas and Maithuna in the film "Gothic".	225
Sex and power	241
The falsehood of Christianity. You wanted proof, here is the proof	243
Spiritual Alchemy	255
Blavatsky's lies The	269
falsehood of Psychoanalysis	271
Punishments in Ancient Egypt	281
All awakened men are millionaires, but not all millionaires are awakened men.	289
	291
The other face of Mother Teresa	
The parapsychological weapons of future warfare	301
International financial crisis and the need for a new war	313
	321

The coming economic collapse René	327
Guénon v. Blavatsky	333
Objective art and degenerate art	343
Dialogue between a Gnostic and a Catholic priest	345
Permitted art and forbidden art	351
Theosophical Paedophilia. The Wanderings of Bishop	353
Leadbeater The Communist Paradise	367
Jehovah's Witnesses. Their false prophecies. Their shameful history	375
Mormons are ruled by Freemasonry.	381
Rotarians are Freemasons in disguise Kaula	387
Tantrism: excerpts from the Yonitantra Kaula	393
Tantrism: excerpts by Kenneth Grant	397
Kaula Tantrism: Fragments by Elizabeth Sharpe	403
Kaula Tantrism: The Demons of the Flesh	407
How much gold is at Fort Knox?	411
The speech that got Kennedy killed	415
Twelve crises provoked by the synarchy to accelerate the establishment of world government	417
Does the IMF really own gold?	419
Judas: Fragments by Bart Ehrman	423
Judas: dialogue between a Catholic priest and a Gnostic Gnostic elements in the film "How to train your dragon".	427
	431

Hyperinflation, martial law and wars	437
They're preparing for the worst	441
Tavistock Institute. America's best-kept secret Being	449
conscious is not the same as being awake.	465
Electromagnetic dependence What would happen if we ran out of electricity?	469
Global Apostasy Einstein:	473
the genius of plagiarism	483
Einstein: liar and plagiarist Einstein:	485
ignorant and swindler	497
Elements of Primordial Gnosis in the Manichaeon system (and serious errors as well)	501
This is the Promised Land of Marxism	507
Alchemical Gold: Fragments of Laurence	517
Gardner Alchemical Gold: Fragments of David	521
Hudson Alchemical Gold: Fragments of Peter	535
Moon	537
Rosicrucians are in the service of Satan	545
Alchemical Mushroom: Fragments by R. Gordon Wasson	547
Alchemical Mushroom: Fragments by Clark Heinrich	551
Foundations in the Service of the Demiurge	555
It is dangerous to awaken the spirit without possessing Gnosis	557
Film "Buried": a perfect depiction of man's spiritual tragedy	



# **BERSERKER**

---

## **BOOKS**

---

